Gc
929.11
W45a
v.3
1555753

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

M. L.

Mc

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01150 2587

AMERICAN

FAMILY ANTIQUITY

AMERICAN

FAMILY ANTIQUITY,

BEING AN ACCOUNT OF THE ORIGIN AND PROGRESS OF AMERICAN FAMILIES TRACED FROM THEIR PROGENITORS IN THIS COUNTRY, CONNECTED WITH THEIR HISTORY ABROAD.

THIS WORK WILL ILLUSTRATE THE HONORS AND PERSONAL MERIT OF OUR MOST EMINENT MEN, AND DEDUCE THEIR PEDIGREE FROM THE *REMOTEST* TIMES ASCERTAINABLE FROM OUR ANCIENT HISTORIES.

ILLUSTRATED WITH PORTRAITS, AND EMBLAZONED COATS ARMORIAL.
VOL. III.

BY

ALBERT WELLES,

PRESIDENT OF THE AMERICAN COLLEGE FOR GENEALOGICAL REGISTRY AND HERALDRY.

Volume 3.

SOCIETY LIBRARY,
NEW YORK,
1881.

54361

122903

1555753

CONTENTS.

SNOW, - - - - page 13
WHEELER, - - - - " 41
MARTIN, - - - - " 61
CONOVER, - - - - " 109
FISH, - - - - - " 137
WATERBURY, - - - " 163
BABCOCK, - - - - " 195

SNOW.

Oh! could we from that unknown land
    Bring spirits to our aid;
And subsidize the Angel band—
    The Heavenly Courts invade,

Those sombre clouds which now conceal
    Our Ancestors from sight,
Would vanish—and their forms reveal,
    Fresh from the Realms of Light.

INTRODUCTION.

When we review the remote Histories of Great Britain, and find Names and facts delivered with unhesitating confidence and Chronological accuracy, it seems, at first sight, an unreasonable degree of skepticism to withhold our assent from them, or question their authenticity.

The fictitious History of any *Country* is one of the necessary consequences of its great Antiquity. (All races of men, and all parts of the globe, are equally Ancient; at least, we believe so; but Antiquity applied to a Family or Country only extends to the period of its becoming of an importance distinct from other parts, or from other Families.) But the same reason does not exist for a fictitious account of *Families*. There is no inducement, much less any real cause, for tracing an individual Family any farther than it can be done with some degree of truth; and therefore, though vanity may sometimes misrepresent, or oral tradition alter a tale, yet, generally speaking, more credit is due to the Recorded History of an individual Family than even to that of the Country in which it has existed and risen to importance. Not only is it evident that there are not the same causes for fictitious History of private Families, but we know, from actual facts, that the History of the Individual is frequently *prior* to the Histories of their Countries, and far more accurate; that is to say, Genealogy and Biography are more accurate and more Ancient than general History.

The early History of the Bible is little more than that of Individual Families; and, indeed, until society becomes firmly united, or until wars take place, what is the History of a Nation? We scarcely know anything of the beginning of any Ancient City (we know well enough about the foundation of Alexandria and of Constantinople; something of that of Carthage; of Rome about as much; but of Paris, London, and others, all that we know is, that when Record began they were considerable Cities), or of the origin of any Ancient public establishment, probably because every Record was neglected until they became of importance. To use a familiar, but an incorrect and significant expression, "What is everybody's business is nobody's business;" that is to say, it is neglected. The History of a Society of people, or of a Nation, at the beginning, comes under the description of everybody's business. All are interested in it in some degree, but none in any particular manner; whereas the History of an individual Family is *not* everybody's business, and therefore it is always somebody's business, and is not neglected.

It is therefore clear that the History of Individual Families is, in many cases, of greater Antiquity, and goes to a more early period than that of the States to which they belong, which one, at first sight, would consider as an assertion highly absurd and ridiculous.

In addition to what has been said respecting the comparative Antiquity of private and National History, it is also to be observed that the difficulty of writing the latter is so much greater than that of the former that it is much more likely to be left undone, or at least to be badly performed. In recording the transactions of an Individual Race there is no difficulty; a mere Register of transactions serves the purpose completely, and all those transactions are known to the compiler or collector, or, if we please to call him so, the Biographer and Historian of the Family.

The History of a Family consists of a simple narration of facts and transactions that succeed each other, and can be all known to one person, or a succession of persons, whereas the History of a Nation comprises a great number of facts and transactions not regularly connected, known to different persons, and requiring great assiduity to arrange in proper order of time; it is, therefore, a very difficult task, and a great labor, whilst the other is extremely easy.

Under all these circumstances, it is indisputable that the History of particular Families may be expected to be more Ancient, as well as more correct, than that of even the Nations themselves, of which they form a small portion. Individuals may, indeed, embellish through vanity, with greater facility and less chance of detection; but there are not many instances in which such practices may not be discovered by an industrious Compiler; and it must be admitted in favour, and much to the honour and credit of Ancient Families, that there is seldom reason for accusing them of vain exaggeration. They do really appear to have aimed, as far as possible, at true narrative, and here it is necessary to say something on that subject.

Men who have performed great actions are very seldom disposed to boast or deceive. They feel a great satisfaction in telling the truth; and besides the contempt and hatred which such men entertain for falsehood, they feel no satisfaction in boasting of what is not true. The men who are inclined to boast, are such men as have nothing to boast of; and by these means the great actions of Individuals are transmitted to Posterity with a much greater degree of truth and accuracy than we should, without reflection, be apt to suppose. (Where is there more modest history than that written by Cæsar of his own wars in Gaul? Where do we ever find any brave or great men boasting? Shakespeare, that inimitable painter of human nature, makes the cowards always boast, and tell lies, and the brave men modestly adhere to the truth. To say that Shakespeare does so, is equivalent to proving that such are the true practices of brave men and cowards.)

The very general feeling of antagonism that had prevailed nearly all over this country

for a long period against Genealogy, Family Antiquity, and cognate Subjects, has greatly disappeared, and the merits of such studies and investigations as are required in their pursuit is being appreciated and encouraged.

It is not a little remarkable that this change of feeling should have taken place after about the same lapse of time from the advent of the Puritans here as that of William the Conqueror in England; the intermediate time in England having been occupied in forming the *materials* for Family History, and the same process has obtained in this Country.

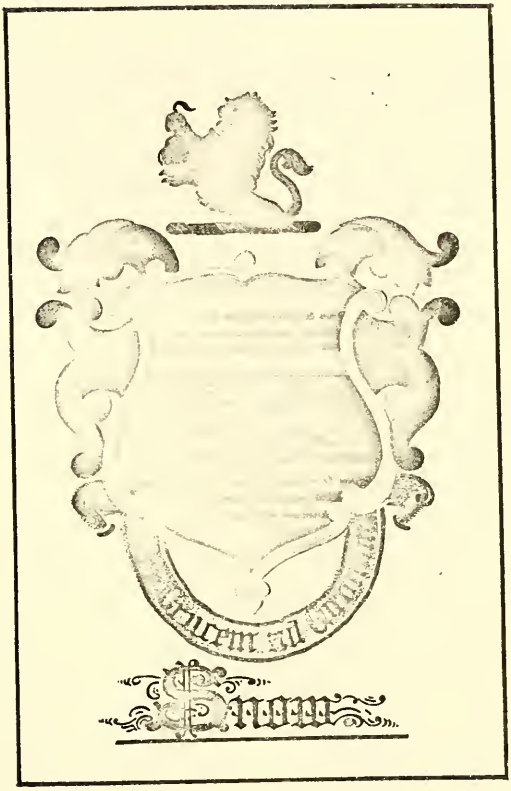
The great number of inquirers, and of individual members of American Families, who have been engaged actively for years in gathering their History and Pedigree, has induced the President of the "American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry" to commence a series of Volumes to contain the History of American Families, traced to their progenitors in this country, *combined* with their History in and derivation from Foreign Countries, in the same manner as in England, where *Family* History comprises the History of Great Britain.

From the earliest ages, Genealogy has occupied much of the attention of Mankind, and whether we consult Sacred or profane History, we shall find the extraction of the Individual always considered as forming an important object in his History, and whilst the personal History of the Individual in this Country has been for a long time considered as of primary importance, he has discovered that whilst he has been making History for his Descendants, he has become desirous to obtain a knowledge of his Ancestors, to find among them a prototype of himself, from whom he has inherited the attributes and talent that have enabled him to become eminent and wealthy.

Although the Actions of a man himself are the truest proof of Merit, yet whoever pays due attention to the natural sentiments of Mankind, while he keeps clear of the absurd prejudice which gives honour and respect to *Extraction* alone, will acknowledge that the actions of Men are not the only ground of respectability or estimation in this world.

Perhaps the fair and honorable pride of emulating the virtues of Ancestors is one of the greatest recommendations of a man who is well descended.

12-16



SNOW.

LINEAGE.

1. Hon. Nicholas Snow, the progenitor of the Family in America, was among the earliest settlers in New England.

Only three years after the ship "May Flower" had landed the Pilgrims on "Plymouth Rock," another British ship, the "Anne," sailed from England early in the year 1623, and arrived at Plymouth, Massachusetts, in July, with another body of Puritans, among whom was Mr. Nicholas Snow.

"Historians have celebrated and Poets sung the praises of the Puritans. They were the most remarkable body of men which the world has produced. They were men whose minds had derived a peculiar character from the daily contemplation of Superior Beings and Eternal interests.

"Not content with acknowledging in general an overruling Providence, they habitually ascribed every event to the Will of the Great Being; for whose power nothing was too vast; for whose inspection nothing was too minute. To know Him, to serve Him, to enjoy Him; was with them the great end of existence.

"These were the men to whom the world owes the preservation of Civil and Religious Liberty."

The arrival of the ship Anne with a large body of hardy people, and ample provisions was an event of the greatest importance to those "Pilgrims," and other subsequent emigrants, inasmuch, as but for the supply of food and other necessaries, the whole colony must undoubtedly have perished.

Hon. Nicholas Snow, was a man of considerable wealth, eminence and consequence in the community at Plymouth, where he was elected a Representative to the State Government in 1650 and 1652.

He afterward removed to Eastham, Massachusetts, in 1654, purchased lands and settled there, and was also elected there in 1657, as a Representative.

Mr. Nicholas Snow and his family were among the earliest settlers of Eastham, as he had been of Plymouth. He lived there the residue of his lifetime, and died there 15 November, 1676, aged about 70 to 75 years.

Mr. Snow was married in Plymouth, Massachusetts, soon after his arrival, and probably in the year 1626 (before the division of cattle, 1627), to Constance Hopkins, (who died at Eastham, Massachusetts, in October, 1674), daughter of Stephen Hopkins, of Plymouth. (Mr. Hopkins and his daughter were of the Pilgrims, and were passengers in the May Flower). Mr. Snow had, (as stated in the traditions), thirteen children, of whom we have account of only five.

2. Mark Snow, born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, 9th May, 1628.
2. Stephen Snow, born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, about 1630.
2. John Snow, born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, about 1633.
2. Jabez Snow, born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, about 1635.
2. Joseph Snow, born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, about 1637.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Hon. Mark Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, first son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of the same places, was born at the former 9 May, 1628.

He was counted among those fit to bear Arms at Plymouth in 1643, at the early age of fifteen years.

He was Town Clerk of Plymouth for some years, and removed with his father in 1654 to Eastham, Massachusetts, where he was elected a Representative to the State Government of Massachusetts, Anno 1675, also in 1686, and 1689, and died there about Anno 1695, aged about 67 years.

He was married in Eastham 18th July, 1655, to Ann Cook, (who died at Eastham in July, 1656), daughter of Josiah Cook, of same place, by whom he had one child.

2. Ann Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 7th July, 1656.

He was married secondly at Eastham, 9th January, 1661, to Jane Prence, daughter of Governor Thomas Prence, of Eastham, by whom he had eight children.

3. Mary Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 30th November, 1661.
3. Nicholas Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 6th December, 1663.
3. Elizabeth Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 9th May, 1666. She died young.
3. Thomas Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 6th August, 1668.
3. Sarah Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 10th May, 1671.
3. Prence Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 22d May, 1674.
3. Elizabeth Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 22d June, 1676. She died young.
3. Hannah Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 16th September, 1679.

2. Stephen Snow, of Plymouth and Eastman, Massachusetts, second son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the former about Anno 1630, and removed to Eastham with his father in 1654.

He was married at Eastham, Massachusetts, 28th October, 1663, to Susannah, widow of Joseph Rogers, Jr., and daughter of Stephen Deane, of same place, by whom he had four children.

3. Bithsua Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 25th July, 1664.
3. Hannah Snow, born at Eastham Massachusetts, 2d January, 1667.
3. Micajah Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 22d December, 1669.
3. Bethia Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 1st July, 1672

2. John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the former about Anno 1633, and removed with his father to Eastham in 1654.

He was married in Eastham, Massachusetts, 19th September, 1667, to Mary Small, of same place, by whom he had nine children.

3. Hannah Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 26th August, 1670.
3. Mary Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 10th March, 1672.
3. Abigail Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 14th October, 1673.
3. Rebecca Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 23d July, 1676.
3. John Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, in May, 1678.
3. Isaac Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 10th August, 1673.
3. Lydia Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 29th September, 1685.
3. Elisha Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 10th January, 1687.
3. Phebe Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 27th June, 1689.

2. Jabez Snow, of Eastham and Plymouth, Massachusetts, fourth son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the former

about Anno 1635, and removed with his father to Eastham Anno 1654, where he died 27th December, 1690.

His wife was named Elizabeth, to whom he was married at Eastham about Anno 1669, and by whom he had five children.

3. Jabez Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 6th September, 1670.
3. Edward Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 26th March, 1672.
3. Sarah Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 26th February, 1674.
3. Grace Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 1st February, 1676.
3. Thomas Snow, born at Eastham Massachusetts, about 1678 He died young.

2. Joseph Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, fifth son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the former about Anno 1637, and removed with his father to Eastham, Massachusetts, in 1654, where he died 3d January, 1723. He had eleven children.

3. Joseph Snow, born at Eastham Massachusetts, 24th November, 1671.
3. Benjamin Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 9th June, 1673.
3. Mary Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 17th October, 1674.
3 Sarah Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 30th April, 1677.
3. Ruth Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 14th October, 1679.
3. Stephen Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 24th February, 1682.
3. Lydia Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 20th July, 1684.
3. Rebecca Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 4th December, 1686.
3. James Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 31st March, 1689.
3. Jane Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 27th March, 1692.
3. Josiah Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts, 27th November, 1694.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. Hannah Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, first child of John Snow, of Plymouth and said place, third son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the first named, 16th August, 1670.

3. Mary Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, second child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, was born there 10th March, 1672.

3. Abigail Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, was born there 14th October, 1673.

3. Rebecca Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, fourth child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, was born there 23d July, 1676.

3. John Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, fifth child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, was born there in May, 1678.

3. Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth Massachusetts, and said place, was born there 10th August, 1683. His son was—

4. Deacon Isaac Snow, born at Eastham, Massachusetts Anno 1714.

3. Lydia Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, seventh child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, was born there 29th September, 1685.

3. Elisha Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, eighth child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, was born there 10th January, 1687.

3. PHEBE SNOW, of Eastham, Massachusetts, ninth child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, was born there 27th June, 1689.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. DEACON ISAAC SNOW, of Eastham, Massachusetts, son of Isaac Snow, of same place, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and said place, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the first named place Anno 1714, and removed to Harpswell, Cumberland County, Maine, and thence to Brunswick, (originally called New Meadows), in same county. He afterwards removed to South Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, and died Anno 1799, at the house of his daughter, Mrs. Hannah Hall, in St. George, Knox County, Maine, aged 85 years.

His wife was named Affion, by whom he had nine children.

5. John Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 25th July, 1734.
5. Isaac Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 18th May, 1736.
5. Elisha Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 26th March, 1839, O. S.
5. Joseph Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 2d October, 1740.
5. Ambrose Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 20th March, 1742.
5. Elizabeth Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 3d November, 1743.
5. Samuel Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 28th February, 1745. Samuel was in South Thomaston early, but probably returned to Brunswick.
5. Mary or Polly Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 8th December, 1751. Polly married Rev. Ephriam Hall, and removed to St. George, Knox County, Maine, where she died.
5. Hannah Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 30th October, 1756. Hannah Snow removed to South Thomaston, Maine. She married Caleb Hall, and removed to St. George, Maine, where she died.

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. REV. ELISHA SNOW, of Brunswick, Cumberland County, Maine, and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, and Brunswick, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the first named place 20th March, 1739, O. S., whence he removed Anno 1767 to, and settled at South Thomaston, Maine, where he died 31st January, 1832, aged nearly 93 years. He was a Baptist minister.

"He was the first settler there, and erected saw mills. He was baptized in April, 1784, and on 27th September, 1794, was settled as sub-Pastor of the Baptist Church of South Thomaston, and afterwards full Pastor."

"At Wessaweskeag (the Indian name for South Thomaston) few or no attempts to settle had been made prior to 1767. In that year Elder Snow, of Harpswell, (whilst seeking a good chance for lumbering) visited the place, and being struck with its singular water privileges, fine growth and other advantages, immediately, with his natural keen discernment and prompt action, took measures for commencing a settlement there.

"In connection with John Mathews, of Plainfield, Connecticut, (whom he induced to join him) he purchased a possessory claim of a Lieutenant in the British Army, then in Boston, to 300 acres of land, on which they erected a saw mill and went to work at the lumber on the ground for the means of making payment.

"Succeeding in this, Mr. Snow went to Boston for the purpose of completing the contract and procuring a deed. There, so favorable an offer was made that he was induced to purchase the entire tract of 1750 acres; and Mathews not being present he took the deed of the whole in his

own name, and arranged the matter with his associate afterwards.

"Paying what money he had, and giving notes, together with a mortgage of the whole tract for the remainder, he returned home well pleased with his bargain.

"Fortune, however, had not yet exhausted her favors; for, it is said, the mortgagee, having sailed for England in a ship that was never afterwards heard from, was supposed to have been lost, with the notes and unrecorded mortgage with him, and no payment was ever made or demanded; though the right of soil was, November 18th Anno 1773, purchased of Mr. Fluker for £664. 1cs.

"This, to them, fortunate commencement, gave such an impetus to the business of Messrs. Snow & Mathews, that it soon attracted other settlers to this, the future South Thomaston.

"The first dwelling house built in the settlement was that of Elder Snow, who did not move his family hither till after Anno 1771.

"Mr. Snow hired his brother Samuel to come down and superintend the erection of his buildings. To these, at a later period, he added a grist mill, which ran successfully for many years, till it was accidentally consumed by fire.

"He also commenced ship-building at an ear y period.

"This large tract of land, purchased by Mr. Snow, was wholly situated on the North, or North East side of the Wessaweskeag River, and was laid out by him into convenient lots for farms, mostly sold or eventually given away to his own children, including seven sons, who all became active and enterprising men of business, and most of them masters of vessels.

"The North-westernmost of these lots, on the extreme boundary of the tract, called the "Ephraim Snow lot," now constitutes the farm of S. Brinton Butler, Esq., and was first settled upon by William Rowell Anno 1801.

"The next or adjoining lot below, called the "Elisha Snow lot," became that of Franklin Ferrand.

"The third, called the "Israel Snow lot," became that of Barzillai Pierce; the fourth, called the "Larkin Snow lot," passed into the hands of Briggs and Brackett Butler, as did, also, the fifth, called the "Isaac Snow lot."

"The sixth was transferred to Leonard Wade, which, on his removal to Union, was bought by the Butlers.

"The seventh was taken by the purchaser's brother, Joseph Snow; the eighth by Jonas Dean; the ninth by John Bridges; the tenth by Elisha Snow (No. 2), and transferred to William McLoon; the eleventh by Israel Snow, now occupied by Jesse Sleeper.

"The twelfth was reserved to the original purchaser, and occupied by himself and his son-in-law, Captain Henry Spalding; and Robert Snow (No. 3), with their families, are the only descendants of the first owner, Mr. Snow, remaining on the original tract.

"The thirteenth was taken by Captain Ephraim Snow, and now occupied by James Sweetland.

"The fourteenth by John Mathews, lately that of Rice Rowell, deceased, whose house, where he was born and died, was built in 1788, and raised on Christmas day.

"The fifteenth was taken by James Stackpole, who commenced making brick there, but, getting discouraged and removing over to George's River, sold the lot to Hezekiah Bachelder.

"It was afterwards sold to Luther Hayden, with whose son William it now remains.

"The sixteenth was shared by Robert and Ambrose Snow, who transferred their respective portions, the former to Anthony Mathews, and the latter to Benjamin Snow."

Rev. Elisha Snow was married at Cape Elizabeth, Cumberland County, Maine, 6th December, 1759, to Betsey Jordan, daughter of Robert Jordan, of same place. She died in August, 1835.

Their nine children were—

6. Captain Ephraim Snow, born at Harpswell, Maine, 14th October, 1760.
6. Captain Robert Snow, born at Harpswell, Maine, March 14th, 1762.
6. Captain Ambrose Snow, born at Harpswell, Maine, March 2d, 1765.
6. Joanna Snow, born at Harpswell, Maine, January 2d, 1767. Married Rev. Isaac Case, and died, probably in Readfield, Kennebec County, Maine, 3d August, 1847.
6. Elisha Snow (2d), born at Harpswell, Maine, May 29th, 1769.
6. Captain Israel Snow, born at Harpswell, Maine, October 2d, 1771, and died Anno 1864.
6. Captain Isaac Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, November 19th, 1773.
6. Polly Snow, born at Harpswell, Maine, 27th November, 1775. Married Captain James Spalding. Removed to South Thomaston, Maine, where she died suddenly August 24th, 1851.
6. Larkin Snow, born at Harpswell, Maine, 24th January, 1778, and died Anno 1846.

5. Joseph Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, fourth child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Harps-

well, Cumberland County, Maine, and said place, was born there 2d October, 1740.

He removed first to New Meadows (now Brunswick), Maine, and afterwards, with his family, to South Thomaston, Maine, where he died.

He was married about Anno 1762. His wife was named Hannah, Their children were—

6. John Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 13th February, 1763.
6. Benjamin Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 16th October, 1765.
6. Nathaniel Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 22d July, 1767.
6. Daniel Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 13th July, 1769.
6. Hannah Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, Anno 1770. Married Captain Israel, son of Rev. Elisha Snow, of South Thomaston, and removed to Bangor, Maine.
6. William Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 21st September, 1771.
6. Lydia B. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, Anno 1775. Married George Sayward, removed to and died in Rockland, Maine, October 27th, 1855.
6. Apphia Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, about 1778. She married, first, John Mathews, and second, Joshua Jordan. She removed to, Bangor, Maine.

5. Samuel Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, seventh child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Harpswell, Cumberland County, Maine, and same place, was born at the first named place 28th February, 1745. He removed with his father to South Thomaston, Maine, and soon afterwards returned to Brunswick, Maine, where he resided. He was married at Brunswick, Maine, 19th May, Anno 1767.

His first wife was Mary Dean, Their child was—

6. Mary Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 5th February, 1768.

Samuel Snow was married secondly 24th August, Anno 1769. His second wife was Abigail Jordan. Their children were—

6. Rebecca Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 7th June, 1770.
6. Jeremiah Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 26th September, 1772.
6. John Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 15th December, 1774.
6. Jesse Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 21st January, 1777.
6. Sarah Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 27th June, 1779
6. Jordan Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 25th December, 1781.
6. Isaac Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 23d August, 1784.
6. Abigail Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 19th April, 1787.
6. Elizabeth Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 2d November, 1789. Elizabeth married Peter Jordan, Jr., 10th October, 1811.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6. Captain Ephraim Snow, of Harpswell, Cumberland County, and South Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, first child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Cumberland County, and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Barnstable County, Massachusetts, Harpswell, Maine, and Brunswick, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth, and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named 14th October, 1760, and removed to South Thomaston.

He was married, probably at Bristol, Maine, 17th July, 1785, to Jenney McKown, of same place, and removed to Boston, Massachusetts, where he died in November, 1844.

They had ten children—

7. Betsey Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, in July, 1787. Died there in December, 1791.

7. Larkin Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, Anno 1789. Died there February 6th, 1797.
7. Alexander Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, in April, 1791.
7. John McKown Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, 15th February, 1793. Died there in December, 1842.
7. Margaret Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, February 11th, 1794. Married Edward Williams.
7. Nancy Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, March 10th, 1796. She died unmarried.
7. Julia Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, July 30th, 1799. Married Mr. Topliffe.
7. Jane Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, January 27th, 1801. Died unmarried.
7. Eliza Snow, Maria Snow, } twins, born at Boston, Massachusetts, about 1805. Maria Snow married Dr. Bellows, of Charlestown, Massachusetts.

6. Captain Robert Snow, of Harpswell and South Thomaston, Maine, second child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, was born at the first named place 14th March, 1672.

He married Susan Mingerson about Anno 1788, and removed to St. George, Maine, and died there 17th February, 1803.

They had six children—

7. Robert Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1795. Probably died young.
7. John Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1797.
7. Elizabeth Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1799. Married, first, Eben Thorndike, and second, Mr. Clarke. Removed to St. George, Maine.
7. Captain Israel Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, May 31st, 1801.
7. Nancy Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1802. Married William Stackpole. Removed to Illinois.
7. Susan Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1803. Married William Kelloch, December 20th, 1821. Removed to St. George, Maine, where she died.

6. Captain Ambrose Snow, of Harpswell, Cumberland County, and South Thomaston, Knox Connty, Maine, third child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Cumberland County, and South Thomastown, Maine, was born at Harpswell, Maine, March 2d, 1765, and removed to South Thomaston. He married about 1787 at Chemfield, Fanny (Campbell) Archibald. He died at sea April 11th, 1802. His wife died December 24th, 1842, aged 83 years.

Seven children—

7. Captain Robert Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, Anno 1788.
7. Jenney Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1791. Married, first, Francis Cobb, of Portland, Maine, and second Israel Dinsmore, of Chemfield, Maine. Removed thence to Warren, Maine, and in 1843 to Thomaston, Maine. He kept the Knox Hotel.
7. Campbell Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1793. Died young.
7. William Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1795.
7. Mary Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1796. Married Captain Ezekiel Post. Removed to Thomaston, Maine.
7. Ambrose Snow, born at South Thomaston about 1798.
7. Captain Thomas A. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1800.

6. Joanna Snow, of Harpswell and South Thomaston, Maine, fourth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, was born at the first named place 2d January, 1767, and removed to South Thomaston.

6. Elisha Snow, Esq., of Harpswell, Cumberland County, and South Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, fifth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Cumberland County, and South Thomaston, Maine, was born at Harpswell, Maine, May 29th, 1769, and re-

moved to South Thomaston, Maine. He married, first, Achsah Stetson, October 10th, 1793, and second, Nancy McKown, September 25th, 1796—she died 20th March, 1806, aged 36 years; third, Dillias Taylor Mingerson August 14th, 1806—she died at Thomaston, 25th January, 1831, aged 48 years; fourth, Hannah (Day) Eaton, August 7th, 1831. He removed to Thomaston. Was a merchant. Died January 20th, 1843.

Three children by first wife—

7. Ambrose Snow, Mary S. Snow, } twins, born at Thomaston, September 23d, 1794. Mary S. Snow married and removed to Seal Harbor, Maine, where she died.
7. Achsah Snow, born at Thomaston, April 2d, 1796. Removed to Rockland, Maine.

He had five children by second wife—

7. James M. Snow, born at Thomaston, September 19th, 1797. Married Benjamin Safford, September 5th, 1822. Removed to Hope, Maine.
7. Larkin Snow, born at Thomaston, September 27th, 1799.
7. Alexander McKown Snow, born at Thomaston, April 10th, 1803.
7. Charles Willis Snow, born at Thomaston, April 4th, 1804.
7. Nancy Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, March 10th, 1806. Married Rev. Eben Mynick, of Sedgwick, January 28th, 1829, and died February 14th, 1830.

He had nine children by third wife—

7. Elisha Snow, born at Thomaston, June 19th, 1807. Died May 18th, 1826, when just ready to graduate at Waterville College.
7. Archibald Gamble Snow, born at Thomaston, September 8th, 1809. He married Eliza Thomdyke Anno 1833, and died in Bristol, Maine, 24th July, 1834.
7. Dillias T. Snow, born at Thomaston, September 13th, 1811. Married Captain Richard Keating (3d). Removed to Rockland, Maine, and died January 15th, 1864.
7. Caroline Snow, born at Thomaston, August 11th, 1814. Died April 6th, 1815.
7. Captain Edwin L. Snow, born at Thomaston, April 21st, 1816.
7. Caroline M. Snow, born at Thomaston, August, 13th, 1818. Married Eben Alden (2d). Removed to Rockland, Maine.
7. Captain George C. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, October 25th, 1820. He married Harried N. Miller, 23d June, 1844, and died 21st August, 1846.
7. Adelaide Snow, born at Thomaston, August 9th, 1822. Died November 2d, 1844.
7. Maria Louisa Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, September 5th, 1824. Removed to Rockland, Maine.

He had two children by fourth wife—

7. Sergeant Elisha M. Snow, born at Thomaston, December 3d, 1833. He became a merchant at the South. Returned to Thomaston. He was an officer in the 21st Maine Regiment. Died in New York, 15th November, 1862.
7. Eliza T. Snow, born at Thomaston, October 14th, 1835. She married 17th October, 1857, Nathan A. Packard, and removed to Searsmont, Maine.

6. Captain Israel Snow, of Harpswell, Cumberland County, and South Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, sixth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Cumberland County, and South Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, was born at Harpswell, Maine, 2d October, 1771. He removed to South Thomaston, Maine, and thence to Bangor, Penobscot County, Maine, about Anno 1806, where he died in September, 1863. "The oldest citizen and Mason in the place."

He married, probably 15th November, 1793, Hannah, daughter of Joseph Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine.

They had ten children—

7. Betsy Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1795.
7. Hannah Bailey Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 8th July, 1797.
7. Sophia M. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 18th July, 1799.
7. John Winchell Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 25th December, 1801.
7. Israel H. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, Anno 1803.
7. Susan Hatch Snow, born at Bangor, Maine, Anno 1807.
7. George Washington Snow, born at Bangor, Maine, 13th May, 1809.
7. Joseph A. Snow born at Bangor, Maine, 2d August, 1811.
7. Charles William Snow, born at Bucksport Maine, about Anno 1815.
7. Elisha Snow, born at Bangor, Maine, about Anno 1815. Died infant.

Mostly residents of Bangor and vicinity.

6. Captain Isaac Snow, of South Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, seventh child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, and first named place, was born at South Thamaston, Maine, 19th November, 1773. Removed to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, where he died March 28th, 1820. Married Ruth Hayden, probably June 25th, 1795.

They had ten children.

7. Captain Elisha (4th) Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1798.
7. Captain Lyther H. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1800.
7. Sarah W. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1802. Married John Sweetzer. Removed to Wisconsin.
7. Rebecca J. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1804. Married Joseph North, December 11th, 1828.
7. Harvey Gilmore Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1806.
7. Ephraim (2d) Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1808.
7. Nancy W. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1810. She married Beza Sweetzer, and removed to Rockland, Maine.
7. Eliza Snow, born at South Thomaston, Anno 1812. She married Paul Wentworth, probably September 25th, 1829, and removed to Rockland, Maine, where she died April 10th, 1844.
7. William Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1815.
7. James Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1818.

6. Polly Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and Boston, Massachusetts, eighth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, and first named place, was born there 27th November, 1775.

6. Larkin Snow, of South Thomaston, Knox County, Maine, and Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, ninth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, and first named place, was born at Harpswell, Maine, January 24th, 1778, and removed, first, to South Thomaston. He removed thence to Boston, where he was a merchant. Died there 30th March, 1846. Married Nancy Willis, of Boston, Massachusetts, probably October 6th 1802.

They had five children—

7. Ephraim Larkin Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, about 1803.
7. Margaret Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, about 1805.
7. George Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, about 1808.
7. Henry Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, about 1810.
7. Mary Snow, born at Boston, Massachusetts, about 1812.

6. John Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, first child of Joseph Snow, of South Thomaston, and Brunswick, Maine, fourth child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Harpswell, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of

Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named 13th February, 1763.

6. Benjamin Snow, of Brunswick, second child of Joseph Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and Brunswick, was born at Brunswick, Maine, 16th October, 1765. He removed to South Thomaston, where he died October 24th, 1825. He married, first, Lucy Davis, of Warren, Maine, probably November 14th, 1792, and second, Elizabeth (Copeland) Wiggen, of Warren, probably April 5th, 1811.

He had nine children—

7. Polly Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, about 1793. She married Mr. Hawes, of Joy, Maine.
7. William Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, October 9th, 1794.
7. Rufus Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, January 13th, 1797.
7. Nancy Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, Anno 1799. Removed East.
7. Elsie Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, about 1799. She married Captain Ephraim Crouch. Removed to South Thomaston Maine.
7. John Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, about 1820. Died young.
7. Margaret Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, about 1803. She married Joseph Snow, January 1st, 1826. Removed to South Thomaston, Maine, where she died.
7. Lucy Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, about 1812. She married Martin Mink, of Waltham, Maine.
7. Moses Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, about Anno 1815.

6. Nathaniel Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, third child of Joseph Snow, of South Thomaston, was born at Brunswick, Maine, 22d July, 1767. Married Margaret Snow, January 1st, 1826 (who died July 13th, 1827, aged 24). Removed to South Thomaston.

6. Daniel Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, fourth child of Joseph Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, was born at Brunswick, Maine, 13th July, 1769. He married Mrs. Sarah Mathews, probably September 25th, 1793. Removed to Lincoln, Maine.

Seven children—

7. Israel Snow, born at Brunswick, July 28th, 1794. He married Mary Mathews, of Lincoln, Anno 1820, and died May 11th, 1834.
7. Sarah Snow, born at Brunswick, April 17th, 1796. She married Isaac Mathews, of Lincoln, Maine, and died September 15th, 1860.
7. Lydia Snow, born at Brunswick, May 13th, 1798. She married John McAlister. Removed to Lincoln, and thence to Rockland, Maine.
7. James S. Snow, born at Brunswick, about 1800. Died in infancy.
7. Henry Snow, born at Brunswick, June 10th, 1804. He married Mary Thomas, of Lincoln, Maine, and died November 29th, 1841. He was wrecked in Long Island Sound.
7. Margaret S. Snow, born at Brunswick, January 18th, 1806. She married Joseph S. Pierce. Removed to Rocklard, Maine.
7. Samuel B. Snow, born at Brunswick, October 1st, 1808. He married Sarah Hilt, of Hopewell, Maine, January 16th, 1836. Removed to Augusta, Maine.

6, William Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, sixth child of Joseph Snow, of same place, was born there 21st September, 1771.

6. Mary Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, first child of Samuel Snow, of same place, seventh child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Harpswell, Maine, and same place, and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of same places, was born at the first named place 5th February, 1768.

6. Rebecca Snow, of Maine, Brunswick, second child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 7th June, 1770.

6. Jeremiah Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, third child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 26th September, 1772.

6. John Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, fourth child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 15th December, 1774.

6. Jesse Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, fifth child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 21st January, 1777.

6. Sarah Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, sixth child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 27th June, 1779.

6. Jordan Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, seventh child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 25th December, 1781.

He was married in Brunswick, Maine, 25th December, 1810. His wife was Lucy Cawin.

Their children were—

7. Abigail Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 26th September, 1811.
7. Charles C. Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 25th March, 1814.
7. Martha Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 20th June, 1817.
7. Samuel Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 18th September, 1820.
7. Jordan Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 16th February, 1823. He married Elizabeth J. Stanwood, at Brunswick, 18th August, 1847
7. John Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 9th May, 1825. He married Caroline Lambert, at Brunswick, 17th October, 1854.
7. Larkin Dean Snow, born at Brunswick, Maine, 3d January, 1830. He was married 11th May, 1856, to Ann E. Harman. One child, Frank Snow, born at Brunswick, 1st January, 1858.

6. Isaac Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, eighth child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 23d August, 1784.

6. Abigail Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, ninth child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 19th April, 1787.

6. Elizabeth Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, tenth child of Samuel Snow, of same place, was born there 2d November, 1780.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

7. John Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, seventh child of Captain Robert Snow, of same place and St. George, Maine, second child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and first named place, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Harpswell, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named about Anno 1797.

He was married to Sarah Wilson, January 26th, 1817, and died September 25th, 1836, (or August 27th, 1837). He was drowned in the mouth of the Kennebec River.

He had six children—

8. Caroline Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, in January, 1818. She married Joseph Graves. Died at South Thomaston, March 13th, 1856.
8. Robert Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1821.

8. Susan P. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1826. She married Joseph R. Walker and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Lucy Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1828. She married Nathaniel Bassett and removed to Waldo, and thence to St. George.
8. Hannah L. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1830. She married Woodbury Davis, November 13th, 1849, and removed to Waldo, Maine.
8. Henry Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1832. He married Eliza M. H. Kelloch, and removed to St. George, Maine.

7. Captain Israel Snow, of South Thomaston and Rockland, Maine, fourth child of Captain Robert Snow, of first named place, and St. George, was born at South Thomaston, 31st May, 1801, and removed to Rockland, Maine. He was a Master Mariner.

He married, probably 7th August, 1824, Lucy W. Thorndyke

He had eight children.

8. Elvin P. Snow, born at Rockland, Maine, 25th January, 1825. She married Joshua K. Thorndyke, and removed to California.
8. Lavinia M. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, October 24th, 1826.
8. Captain Israel L. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 28th May, 1829.
8, Lucy A. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 11th January, 1832. She married Captain George L. Snow, 20th November, 1854, son of Larkin Snow, of Thomaston, Maine.
8. Susan E. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 8th April, 1834. She married Captain Hiram Hall.
8. Eliza T. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 19th May, 1837. She removed to California.
8. Lydia T. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 3d September, 1839.
8. Charles W. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, 9th May, 1842. He was acting Ensign in the United States Navy, and died in New Orleans, Louisiana, 14th September, 1864.

7. Captain Robert Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, first child of Captain Ambrose Snow, of first named place, third child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, Maine, and first named place, first child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick, and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of said places, was born at the first named place Anno 1788. He removed to Thomaston, Maine, and died there 28th August, 1848.

He was married, first, at South Thomaston, about Anno 1810, to Hannah Thorndyke, of South Thomaston, daughter of Joshua Thorndyke, by whom (who died) he had three children—

8. Captain Ambrose Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 28th January 1813.
8. Mary Jane Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 29th November, 1816. She married John Bailey, and died 27th March, 1858.
8. Bethia C. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 22d April, 1823. She married William Oliver Fuller, and moved to Rockland, Maine.

THORNDIKE.

According to a Family tradition the Founder of this Family in England, was from Germany or the Low Countries, who introduced there the system of dikes and thorn hedges, and thus obtained the name.

It was first brought to this Country by John, the son of Francis, and brother of Herbert Thorndike prebendary of Westminster, London, being fifth in descent from William Thorndike, of Great or Little Carlton, Lincolnshire England.

1. John Thorndike was Captain in Little Carlton, near South, Lincolnshire, 23d July 1603.

He came from Ipswich, England, to Boston, Massachusetts, early as 1632, perhaps in the fleet with Governor

Winthrop. He was one of the twelve allowed by the Government 1st of April, 1633, to go to plant Ipswich with the eldest son of the Governor, where he remained a leading man for thirty-five years.

In 1668, he went to England with his daughters, Ann, Alice and Martha, and made his will there on the 29th of July, of same year, in contemplation of his return to America, but died there about Anno 1670.

His wife was named Elizabeth, by whom he had six daughters and an only son, viz :

2. Sarah Thorndike, born at Ipswich, Mass., about Anno 1642. She was married at Ipswich, Mass., 10th of December, 1661, to John Low, of Ipswich.
2. Elizabeth Thorndike, born at Ipswich, Mass., about Anno 1644. She was married at Ipswich, Mass., in December, 1662, to John Proctor, of Salem, Mass., and died before 1692.
2. Paul Thorndike, born at Ipswich, Mass., about Anno 1646.
2. Ann Thor dike, born at Ipswich, Mass., about Anno 1648. She went to England with her father Anno 1668.
2. Mary Thorndike, born at Ipswich, Mass., about Anno 1650.
2. Alice Thorndike, born at Ipswich, Mass., about Anno 1653. She went to England with her father Anno 1668.
2. Martha Thorndike, born at Ipswich, Mass., about Anno 1655. She went to England with her father Anno 1668.

2. Hon. Paul Thorndike, of Ipswich and Beverly, Mass., only son of John Thorndike, of Little Carlton, Lincolnshire, England, and Boston and Ipswich, Mass., was born at the latter place about Anno 1646.

He removed to Beverly, Mass., in 1668, where a promontory took from him the name of Paul's Head.

He was a Lieutenant at Beverly, Mass., in 1677, and elected to the House of Representatives of the State of Massachusetts from the same place Anno 1681. Probably all the graduates of Harvard College are his descendants.

He was married at Ipswich, Mass., 28th of April, 1668, to Mary (or Margaret) Patch, daughter of James Patch of Ipswich, by whom he had issue seven children, as follows :

3. Mary Thorndike, born at Beverly, Massachusetts, 8th January, 1669. She was married to Robert Morgan.
3. Elizabeth Thorndike, born at Beverly, Massachusetts, 14th October, 1670. She was married to Isaac Woodberry.
3. Hannah Thorndike, born at Beverly, Massachusetts, 14th May, 1673. She was married to William Pride.
3. John Thorndike, born at Beverly, Massachusetts, 22d January, 1675. He was married, first, to Joanna (Larkin) Dodge, and secondly, to Christiana West. He remained in Beverly, and died 23d March, Anno 1760.
3. Paul Thorndike, born at Beverly, Massachusetts, 17th April, 1677. He was married to Mary Batchelder, and died at Beverly.
3. Herbert Thorndike, born at Beverly, Massachusetts, about 1680. He was married, first, to Sarah Herrick, and secondly, to Abby Sallows.
3. Martha Thorndike, born at Beverly, Massachusetts, about 1682. She was married to Richard Thissell.

---

7. Captain Robert Snow was married secondly the 12th of August, 1828, to Sarah P. Washburn, by whom he had three children—

8. Captain Robert R. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 12th November, 1831.
8. Henry A. Snow, born at Thomaston, 5th August, 1834. He died at Thomaston, Maine, 15th June, 1860.
8. William R. Snow, born at Thomaston, 3d October, 1838. He died at Thomaston, Maine, 17th October, 1838.

7. William Snow, of South Thomaston and Columbia, Maine, fourth child of Captain Ambrose Snow, of first-named place, was born

there about Anno 1796, and removed to Columbia, Maine.

He was married first in Columbia, Maine, and secondly in Nova Scotia.

7. Ambrose Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and Cambridge, Massachusetts, sixth child of Captain Ambrose Snow, of the first named place, was born there about Anno 1798, and removed to Cambridge, Massachusetts.

He was married first, 2d of February, 1830, to Catherine Handley, of Waltham, Maine. She died the 12th of December, 1842, aged thirty-three years. Three children—

8. Robert William Snow, born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1831. He died young.
8. John Snow, born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1833.
8. Frances A. Snow, born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1835. She married Ambrose Weeks, and removed to the West.

Ambrose Snow was married, secondly, 12th August, 1847, to Mrs. Sarah Scholfield, of Cambridgeport, Massachusetts. No children given.

7. Captain Thomas A. Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, seventh child of Captain Ambrose Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1800. He removed to Thomaston, Maine. He was a Ship Master, hotel keeper, etc., and removed to New Orleans, La., in the business and commerce of which City he took a conspicuous part, and died there 6th of September, 1856.

He married Catharine Campbell about Anno 1824. Eight children—

8. Horatio Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1825. Died July 29th, 1827.
8. Mary E. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, August 2d, 1827. Died July, 1831.
8. James C. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, June 17th, 1830. Died June 1, 1831.
8. Susan F. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, August 2d, 1832.
8. Louisa M. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, September 23d, 1834. She married in New Orleans, Louisiana, Captain Richard Francis, in October, 1852.
8. William T. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, August 10th, 1836.

The above children removed to New Orleans with their father about 1845.

8. Joseph F. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, May 30th, 1839. Died there September 16th, 1840.
8. Colin C. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, September 25th, 1841.

All the living children removed to New Orleans.

---

7. Ambrose Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, first child of Elisha Snow, Esq., of same place, fifth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, and South Thomaston, Maine, first child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Harpswell, Brunswick, and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at Thomaston, Maine, September 23, 1794; married first Abigail Heard, and second Frances ———. Removed to Michigan, where he died. Was also at Deer Isle, and other places.

He had four children—

8. Abigail H. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, January, 20th, 1829. She married Captain Alden T. Spear, and removed to Rockland, Maine, where she died November 30th, 1859.
8. Alexander Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1833. Removed to Rockland, Maine. Was a Mariner.

8. Lillias M. Snow, born at Thomastown, Maine, about 1835. She married Charles S. Paul and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Alonzo Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1837. Removed to Rockland, Maine. Was a Mariner.

7. Larkin Snow, Esq., of Thomaston, Maine, fifth child of Elisha Snow, Esq., of same place, was born at Thomaston, September 27th, 1799; married Alice Small of Deer Isle, Maine.

Removed to Rockland, Maine, where he was a lime manufacturer and leading business man. He died there October 19th, 1861.

He had five children—

8. Mary L. Snow, born at Thomaston, Anno 1825. Died March 14th, 1845.
8. Captain George L. Snow, born at Thomaston, about 1828.
8. Frances Myrick Snow, born at Thomaston, October 16th, 1830. She married T. K. Osgood, Esq., and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Edward A Snow, born at Thomaston, May 4th, 1833.
8. William M. Snow, born at Thomaston, May 8th, 1837. Removed to Rockland, Maine. Was a merchant. Entered 3d Wisconsin Regiment.

7. Alexander McKown Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, sixth child of Elisha Snow, Esq., of same place, was born at Thomaston, Maine, April 10th, 1803.

Removed to Rockland, Maine, where he was a merchant.

He married Sophronia S. Pressey, of Deer Isle, Maine, July 12th, 1834.

He had six children—

8. Charles M. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, September 8th, 1835. Removed to Rockland, Maine, where he was a merchant.
8. Andrew Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, March 8th, 1838. Died April 9th, 1838.
8. Celeste P. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, February 14th, 1839.
8. Sidney Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, January 6th, 1841.
8. Alice S. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1844.
8. Ebenezer A. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1849.

7. Charles Willis Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, seventh child of Elisha Snow, Esq., of same place, was born at Thomaston, Maine, April 4, 1804.

He removed to Rockland, Maine, where he was a merchant.

He married Olinda A. Pressey, probably March 28, 1834.

He had three children—

8. Nancy J. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, December 12th, 1836. Died April 20th, 1838.
8. Greenleaf Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, May 28th, 1840. Died July 24th, 1841.
8. Laura Jane Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, October 14th, 1843. Removed to Rockland Maine.

7. Captain Edwin L. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, thirteenth child of Elisha Snow, Esq., of same place, was born at Thomaston, Maine, April 21st, 1816.

He married Antoinette Eaton, May 27th, 1838.

He removed to Milton, Florida, and from thence to Texas.

One child—

8. Lucius Edwin Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, March 21st, 1839. Died in Florida, September 21st, 1853.
Probably other children.

---

7. Betsey Snow, of Bangor, Maine, first child of Captain Israel Snow, of South Thomaston, and first named place, sixth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South

Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of the last named places, was born at South Thomaston, Maine, about Anno 1795, and removed to Bangor, Maine, about Anno 1806, when she died, unmarried, in May, 1840.

7. Hannah Bailey Snow, of Bangor, Maine, second child of Captain Israel Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and first named place, was born at South Thomaston, Maine, 8th July, 1797, and removed about Anno 1806, to Bangor. She died in Charlestown, Massachusetts, Anno 1877.

She was married in Bangor, Maine, by Rev. Swan L. Pomroy, to John Sproul, of Bristol, Maine.

They had four children—

8. Susan S. Sproul, born at Bangor, Maine, and married Joseph H. Perkins, of Charlestown, Massachusetts.
8. Edwin Russell Sproul, born at Bangor, Maine.
8. Charles H. Sproul, born at Bangor, Maine, now (1881) resides at Abington, Massachusetts.
8. Helen Sproul, born at Bangor, Maine. She married Wm. Baker, of Charlestown, Massachusetts.

7. Sophia M. Snow, of Bangor, Maine, third child of Captain Israel Snow, of South Thomaston, and Bangor, Maine, was born at South Thomaston, Maine, 18th July, 1799, and was taken with her father to Bangor, Maine, about Anno 1806, where she now (1881) resides, unmarried.

7. John Winchell Snow, of Bangor, Maine, fourth child of Captain Israel Snow, of same place, was born at South Thomaston, Maine, 25th December, 1801, and was taken with his father to Bangor, Maine, about Anno 1806. He died in Boston, Massachusetts, in April, 1878.

He was married in Bangor, Maine, Anno 1835, to Welthea T. Bryant, of same place.

He had four children—

8. Eliza Hatch Snow, born at Bangor, Maine. She died there in 1858.
8. Henry Edwin Snow, born at Bangor, Maine.
8. Fanny W. Snow, born in Bangor, Maine; now (1881) resides at Hyde Park, Massachusetts.
8. Charles B. Snow, born at Bangor, Maine. He married H. A. Blasdale, and lives at Hyde Park, Massachusetts.

7. Israel H. Snow, of Bangor, Maine, fifth child of Captain Israel Snow, of same place, was born at South Thomaston, Maine, Anno 1803, and taken to Bangor, Maine, with his father about Anno 1806, where he died Anno 1833.

He married Sarah Allen. Had one daughter—Julia.

7. Susan Hatch Snow, of Bangor, Maine, sixth child of Captain Israel Snow, of same place, was born there Anno 1807, and now (1881) resides there. She was married there by Rev. Swan L. Pomroy, to Joseph J. Thayer, son of D. Thayer, of Braintree, Massachusetts. No children.

7. George Washington Snow, of Bangor, Maine, seventh child of Captain Israel Snow, of same place, was born there, 13th of May, 1809, and now (1881) resides there. He has been City Clerk of Bangor for twenty-seven consecutive years.

He was married first in Bangor, by Rev. Swan L. Pomeroy, in February, 1836, to Charlotte M. Adams, (who died in Bangor,

Maine, in September, 1856,) daughter of Alexander Adams, of Miramichi. No children.

He was married secondly in Bangor, by Rev. Swan L. Pomeroy, in July, 1840, to Gratia B. Jewett, (who died in Bangor in 1874,) daughter of Joshua Jewett, of Norridgewock, Maine. No children.

He was married thirdly in Fredericton, New Brunswick, by Rev. C. C. Roberts, 13th December, 1876, to Sarah Emilie Beek, daughter of Hon. James S. Beek, of Fredericton, New Brunswick. Mr. Beck is Auditor General of New Brunswick.

By the last wife he has had three children—

8. Georgina J. Snow, born at Bangor, Maine, and died aged one week.
8. Still born Snow.
8. James Scott Snow, born at Bangor, Maine, 12th September, 1880.

7. Joseph A. Snow, of Bangor, Maine, eighth child of Captain Israel Snow, of the same place, was born there 2d of August, 1811, and removed to Boston, Massachusetts, where he now (1881) resides.

He married Eliza B. No children.

7. Charles William Snow, of Bangor, Maine, ninth child of Captain Israel Snow, of same place, was born at Bucksport, Maine, about Anno 1813, and was taken to Bangor, Maine, Anno 1816.

He died in Texas Anno 1877.

He was married in Eufala, Alabama, to Emily Lovelace.

---

7. Captain Elisha Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, first child of Captain Isaac Snow, of same place, and Philadelphia, Pa., seventh child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, and South Thomaston, first child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick, and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named about Anno 1798, and removed to Rockland, Maine.

He was married 28th of April, 1821, to Mary Sartelle, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, who died at Rockland, Maine, 31st of May, 1858, aged fifty-eight years.

He had ten children—

8. Captain Isaac Snow, born at Rockland, Maine, November 7th, 1821.
8. Mary J. Snow, born at Rockland, Maine. September 9th, 1822. She married Asa C. Fuller, and removed to Thomaston, Maine, where she died August 1st, 1857.
8. Frederic G. Snow, born at Rockland, Maine, March 20th, 1824. Died July 20th, 1844.
8. Julia A. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, June 21st, 1826. She married Captain Mark D. Ingraham, and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Elizabeth Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, March 20th, 1828. She married Amos L. Thompson, and removed to Rockland, Maine,
8. John Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, June 24th, 1830. Removed to South Thomaston, Maine.
8. Captain B. Franklin Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, November 9th, 1832.
8. Hannah Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, November 10th, 1834. Died in November, 1837.
8. Ann B. Snow, born at Rockland, Maine, April 21st, 1839. She married Asa C. Fuller, and removed to Thomaston, Maine.
8. Frederic G. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, July 21st, 1842. Removed to Rockland, Maine, and afterwards entered the Navy.

7. Captain Luther H. Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, second child of Captain

Isaac Snow, of same place, was born at Thomaston, Maine, about Anno 1800.

He removed to Rockland, Maine. He was a Master Mariner.

He married Frances Ott, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, probably November 28th, 1823.

He had nine children—

8. Lydia J. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, October, 22d, 1824. She married, first, Crawford A. Stover, and second, John Bowden, and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Emily Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, September 15th. 1826. She married Captain William Dewey, and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Maria Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, September 13th, 1830. She married Caleb Stover, and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Nancy Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, December 4th, 1832. She married Elias Charles Howard, and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Edwin Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, November 14th, 1834.
8. Harvey G. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, October 14th, 1836. Died October 31st, 1837.
8. Frances Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, March 20th, 1840. Died October 19th, 1841.
8. William Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1844.
8. Mary Frank Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1846.

7. Harvey Gilmore Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, fifth child of Captain Isaac Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1806.

7. Ephraim Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, sixth child of Captain Isaac Snow, of same place, was born at South Thomaston, Maine, about Anno 1808.

Removed to Rockland, Maine; he was a mariner.

He married Hannah Pillsbury, September 12th, 1823.

He had five children—

8. Arthur L. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, October 5th, 1835. He married in Liverpool, and removed to Rockland, Maine. Was a Mariner.
8. Adelaide F. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, July 27th, 1837. She married T. Pope Vose, Esq., and removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Mary F. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, May 21st, 1839. She married Francis Tighe, December 11th, 1861. Removed to Rockland, Maine.
8. Laura Ann Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, May 4th, 1841. Died there May 31st, 1842.
8. Albert Sidney Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1846. Entered the United States Naval Academy at Newport, Rhode Island, December 2d, 1861.

7. William Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, ninth child of Captain Isaac Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1815.

7. James Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, tenth child of Captain Isaac Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1818.

---

7. Hon. Ephraim Larkin Snow, of Boston, Mass., first child of Larkin Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and first named place, ninth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, first child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of the last named places, was born at the first named place about Anno 1803.

He removed to New York, where he became Clerk of one of the Courts, Auctioneer, Assemblyman, etc., and died in November, 1860.

7. George Snow, of Boston, Massachusetts, third child of Larkin Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and first named place, was born there about 1808.

7. Henry Snow, of Boston, Massachusetts, fourth child of Larkin Snow, of South Thomaston, and first named place, was born there about Anno 1810.

1555753

7. William Snow, of New Meadows, Maine, second child of Benjamin Snow, of same place, second child of Joseph Snow, of South Thomaston, and New Meadows, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of the last named places, was born at the first named place 9th October, 1794. He removed to South Thomaston, Maine, and died there 17th August, 1838.

He married Isabel Hayden, 12th July, 1829, by whom he had four children—

8. N. Maria H. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 26th May, 1830. She married Captain John R. Robinson, and removed to South Thomaston, Maine.
8. William H. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 11th April, 1833. He removed to South Thomaston, Maine. He married Harriet T. Norton, of St. George, Maine, 16th October, 1853. One child.
   9. Helen M. Snow, born at South Thomaston, about 1859.
8. John M. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 26th September, 1836. He died there 4th November, 1836.
8. Robert Snow, born at New Meadows, 26th September, 1837. He died there 10th November, 1838.

7. Rufus Snow, of New Meadows, Maine, third child of Benjamin Snow, of same place, was born there 13th January, 1797, and removed to South Thomaston, Maine.

He married Cordelia Wigger, 23d September, 1827, by whom he had six children—

8. Martha H. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 10th December, 1827. She married Samuel Cole, of Lewiston, Maine.
8. Hannah Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 4th June, 1830. She removed to South Thomaston.
8. Sarah E. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 15th July, 1834. She married Randal Bonner, of Waltham, Maine.
8. Edmund Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 27th October, 1836. He died there 17th March, 1839.
8. Lucy Ann Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 21st January, 1839.
8. Julia D. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine 16th March, 1842.

7. Moses Snow, of New Meadows, ninth child of Benjamin Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1815.

He was a Mariner, and removed to South Thomaston, Maine.

He married Sarah Foster, 8th October, 1837, by whom he had six children—

8. Stephen F. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 3d September, 1839, and died there 14th March, 1842.
8. Stephen Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, in August, 1842, and died there 15th January, 1844.
8. Mary Lucy Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 27th January, 1844, and died there 20th April, 1849.

8. Ira M. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 10th October, 1848. He removed to South Thomaston.
8. Ann Augusta Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 14th April, 1852, and died there 15th April, 1853.
8. Albert F. Snow, born at New Meadows, Maine, 27th May, 1857.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

8. Robert Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, second child of John Snow, of the same place, second child of Captain Robert Snow, of same place, and St. George, Maine, second child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, and first named place, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and first named place, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of the last named places, was born at the first named place, about Anno 1821.

He married Margaret Harrington, 1st of December, 1844, by whom he had seven children—

9. Flora Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1848.
9. Eben Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1850.
9. Nancy Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1852.
9. William H. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1854.
9. Rose K. Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1856.
9. Sarah Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1858.
9. Daughter Snow, born at South Thomaston, Maine, about 1860.

8. Henry Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, sixth child of John Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1832.

He removed to St. George, Maine.

He married Eliza Hill Kellock.

---

8. Captain Israel L. Snow, of Rockland, Maine, third child of Captain Israel Snow, of South Thomaston, and first named place, fourth child of Robert Snow, of South Thomaston, and St. George, Maine, second child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, and Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of the last named places, was born at South Thomaston, Maine, 28th of May, 1829, and removed to Rockland, Maine.

He was a Ship Master; he was married at Rockland, Maine, 20th of November, 1856, to Luella A. Keating.

He had two children—

9. Frank E. Snow, born at Rockland, Maine, about 1858.
9. Richard K. Snow, born at Rockland, Maine, about 1860.

---

8. Captain Ambrose Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, and New York, first child of Captain Robert Snow, of South Thomaston, and Thomaston, Maine, first child of Captain Ambrose Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick, and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third

child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named place, 28th January, 1813, and removed to New York in 1857. He now (1881) resides at No. 11, Bedford Avenue, Brooklyn, L. I.

He was married at Thomaston, Maine, 16th March, 1836, to Mary Robinson, daughter of Richard Robinson, a native of Wales, in Great Britain.

They have had five children—

9. Adela Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 5th September, 1837. Died at Thomaston, Maine, 13th October, 1840.
9. Alfred Dunston Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 26th September, 1840.
9. Louis Thornkyke Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 6th January, 1845.
9. Richard Robinson Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 31st March, 1847.
9. William James Falin Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, 22d April, 1850. Died 15th January, 1874.

AMBROSE SNOW,

OF NEW YORK.

A Genealogical Chart is a frame work of the complete structure which we call "Family History." The chart exhibits the line of derivation of the descendants from a common progenitor, who may each thereby ascertain the pedigree, which is always a great satisfaction to the member of a good family, and is productive of great benefit, inasmuch as those who respect their Ancestors, will also respect themselves.

The study of such a Family History teaches us to love our Ancestors, while we feel honored by them, as by friends communing on equal grounds, and thus draws closer the bonds that tie together the Generations into one Family.

Personal Anecdote or Biography constitute the principle value of such charts or pedigrees, we therefore embody a few particulars in the life of Ambrose Snow, one of New York's best citizens, with his pedigree briefly stated.

The Family of Snow, in New England, appears to have sprung from two brothers, who landed at Cape Cod, Massachusetts, about Anno 1622.

One of their descendants went from thence to Cape Elizabeth, then a part of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

The great grandfather's father of Ambrose Snow appears to have lived in, what was then known as, New Meadows, since known as Brunswick, whence he came to the Town of St. George, Maine, where he died.

His son, Rev. Elisha Snow, purchased a large Tract of Land in what was then called "Wessaweskeag," since, South Thomaston, where he engaged in Farming, Shipbuilding and Merchandise.

He subsequently became converted to a zealous belief in the Baptist Church, thought he had a call to preach, and finally became the Pasaor of the *first* Baptist Church in Maine.

It is said that he preached for that Church fifty years, without receiving any pay.

His Family consisted of seven sons and daughters.

Ambrose Snow, the grandfather of Ambrose Snow, of New York, was married to a daughter of General Campbell, of Nanaguagus, now Cherryfield, Maine.

He died at Sea, or in a West India Port.

His son, Robert Snow, was a Shipmaster. He was married to Hannah Thorndike. Her Family was of English Stock. They came to this Country about Anno 1632, and settled at Beverly, Massachusetts. From thence, Ambrose Snow's mother's branch came and settled on 600 Acres of Land in the upper part of St. George; that part which joins South Thomaston, Maine.

Ambrose Snow, of New York, son of Robert Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, was married to Mary Robinson. Her father was a native of Wales, who came to this Country about Anno 1800, and settled at South Thomaston, Maine.

He was married to Jane Wiley, whose Family was a nong the earliest settlers of Sou h Thomaston.

Ambrose Snow adopted the life of a Seamon when young, and followed that business succe sfully.

He commanded several vessels, namely, The Schooner Edward, Brig Georgon, Ship John Holland, Ship Leopard, Ship Leonidas, Ship John Hancock, Ship Carak, Ship Telamon, and the Ship Southampton.

At the age of 40 he established a Shipping House in New York, under the Firm name of "Snow & Burgess." The house still exists at 66, South street.

He is the present Senior Member of the Firm. He also holds several Honorary positions, such as Trustee of "Sailor's Snug Harbor," and President of the Board. Said Board consists of the Mayor of the City of New York, the Recorder, the President of the Chamber of Commerce, the Rector of Trinity Church, the Pastor of the First

Presbyterian Church, and the President of the "Marine Society;" also the Vice-President of the "Marine Society."

He is also President of the "Board of Trade and Transportation," and Vice-President of the Marine Bank;" also a Trustee in the "Seamen's Saving Bank," and President of the Board of Pilots and Harbor Commissioners."

These things are mentioned that Mr. Snow's descendants might possibly, in after years, be gratified to know that their Ancestor had been a man of fair consideration among his business associates.

Family pride should always be encouraged. One's descendants should always endeavor to uphold the name.

In looking back on our past career, we feel as though we had a right to indulge in a little egotism, when one recalls the events of a busy life, and the experience through which he has passed, like all New England Boys of that time.

Ambrose Snow began life poor, and worked at whatever came to hand. When very young, at the age of eleven years, he went to Sea with his Father.

They loaded a cargo of cotton at Mobile, in Alabama, and carried it to Liverpool, in England. This was in the year 1825.

Since that time he has been an active participant in the Ocean Commerce of this Country.

He commanded Ships for twenty years, and endeavored to make himself during that time, a Shipmaster of the first class, and he has now good reason to think that he has succeeded.

It would be interesting to follow this up with a recital of the voyages and business incidents of his life—but the matter would become too voluminous. We hope that those who are to come after will seek to establish characters for themselves which will reflect credit upon all those who have gone before; and there is no better rule of life than, "Be always what you wish your friends and associates to think you."

8. Mary Jane Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, second child of Captain Robert Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, was born at the first named place, 29th of November, 1816.

She married John Bailey, of and died 27th March, 1858.

8. Bethia C. Snow, of Thomaston and Rockford, Maine, third child of Captain Robert Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, was born at the former place, 22d of April, 1823, and removed to Rockford, Maine.

She married William Oliver Fuller.

8. Captain Robert R. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, fourth child of Captain Robert Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, was born at the first named place, 12th of November, 1821.

He was married September 16, 1857, to Sarah E. Spear, of Waltham, Maine.

One child—

9. Henry Lewis Snow, born about 1859.

---

8. John Snow, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, second child of Ambrose Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and Cambridge, Massachusetts, sixth child of Captain Ambrose Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and same place, third child of Rev. Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick, and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named about Anno 1833.

One child—

9. Henry S. Snow, born 5th February, 1856.

---

8. Captain George L. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, second child of Larkin Snow, of same place, fifth child of Elisha Snow, of same place, fifth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of East-

ham, Massachusetts and Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named place about Anno 1828.

He removed to Rockland, Maine.

He was a Master Mariner.

He was married 20th of November, 1854, to Lucy A. Snow, daughter of Captain Israel Snow, of Thomaston, Maine.

Three children—

9. Mary L. Snow, born about 1856.
9. Florence Snow, born about 1858.
9. Lillian Snow, born in December, 1859. Died 28th Sept. 1860.

8. Edward A. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine fourth child of Larkin Snow, of same place, was born there 4th of May, 1833. He removed to Rockland, Maine.

He was married 1st of September, 1855, to Sarah M. Read.

One child—

9. Emily R. Snow, born 1856. Died 26th August, 1861.

8. William M. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, fifth child of Larkin Snow, of same place, was born there 8th May, 1837.

He removed to Rockland, Maine. He was a merchant. He was engaged in the late war, in the 3d Wisconsin Regiment.

---

8. Charles M. Snow, of Thomaston and Rockland, Maine, first child of Alexander McKown Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, sixth child of Elisha Snow, of same place, fifth child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named place, 8th of September, 1835.

He removed to Rockland, Maine, where he became a merchant.

8. Andrew Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, second child of Alexander McKown Snow, of same place, was born there 8th March, 1838, and died there 9th April, 1838.

8. Celeste P. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, third child of Alexander McKown Snow, of same place, was born there 14th February, 1839, and removed to Rockland, Maine.

8. Sidney Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, fourth child of Alexander McKown Snow, of same place, was born there 6th January, 1841, and removed to Rockland, Maine.

8. Alice S. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, fifth child of Alexander McKown Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1844, and removed to Rockland, Maine.

8. Ebernezer A. Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, sixth child of Alexander McKown Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1849, and removed to Rockland, Maine.

---

8. Captain Isaac Snow, of Rockland, Maine, first child of Captain Elisha Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, first child of Captain Isaac Snow, of South Thomaston, Maine, and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, seventh child of

Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at Rockland, Maine, 7th November, 1821.

He was a Master Mariner, and removed to Thomaston, Maine.

He was married, 29th October, 1843, to Pamelia Farr.

Five children—

9. Rosere G. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1845.
9. Julia Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1850.
9. Lester Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1852.
9. Emma G. Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1854.
9. Adam Snow, born at Thomaston, Maine, about 1857.

8. John Snow, of Rockland, and South Thomaston, Maine, sixth child of Captain Elisha Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, was born at the first named place, 24th June, 1830, and removed to South Thomaston, Maine.

8. Captain B. Franklin Snow, of Rockland, Maine, seventh child of Captain Elisha Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, was born at the first named place November 9th, 1832.

He was married 7th December, 1856, to Rebecca G. Messervey.

One child—

9. Rebecca E. Snow, born about 1859.

---

8. Edwin Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, fifth child of Captain Luther H. Snow, of same place, second child of Captain Isaac Snow, of same place and Philadelphia, Pa., seventh child of Rev. Elisha Snow, of Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, third child of Deacon Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, Brunswick and South Thomaston, Maine, son of Isaac Snow, of Eastham, Massachusetts, sixth child of John Snow, of Plymouth and Eastham, Massachusetts, third son of Hon. Nicholas Snow, of last named places, was born at the first named place, the 14th of November, 1834.

He was a Mariner, and removed to Rockland, Maine.

He was a soldier in the 4th Maine Regiment.

He married Sarah J. Fuller, about 1858.

One child—

9. Ira R. Snow, born about 1859.

8. William Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, eighth child of Captain Luther H. Snow, of same place, was born there about 1844.

8. Mary Frank Snow, of Thomaston, Maine, ninth child of Captain Luther H. Snow, of same place, was born there about Anno 1846.

WHEELER.

WHEELER.

PROEM.

The History of the Wheeler Family, in England, has not been given by the Historians to the extent that their merit demands; but enough has been embodied by Burke to substantiate the fact that they were found in various shires among the Landed Gentry, Knighthood, Members of Parliament, and Baronets, in the seventeenth century, and one was a Governor of the Leward Islands. Members of the Family were closely connected with King Charles I.

They are found in the countries of Worcester, Warwick, York, Middlesex, Durham, Kent, Nottingham, &c.

WHEELER, OF LEAMINGTON HASTINGS, WARWICKSHIRE.

LINEAGE.

1. SIR WILLIAM WHEELER, Knight, Member of Parliament for Queensborough, was created a Baronet 11th August, Anno 1660, with a special remainder to his cousin, Charles Wheeler, Esq., of Martin, Hussingtree, in the County of Worcester.

He was married to a Lady of the Royal Household, of whom, in Melville's Memoirs and Carte's History of England, the following circumstance is related:

"King Charles I., at the beginning of his troubles, delivered to Lady Wheeler a casket, which she was to take care of, and to return to His Majesty on the delivery of a ring.

"The evening before the King was beheaded, the ring was sent to Lady Wheeler, and the casket delivered to the messenger."

Sir William fled from the plague in London, to Derby, where he died Anno 1666; and, leaving no issue, the Baronetcy, devolved, according to the limitation upon—

2. SIR CHARLES WHEELER, of Birberry, in the County of Warwick, and of Martin Hussingtree, in the County of Worcester, born about Anno 1620.

He was married to Dorothy, daughter of Sir Francis Bindlose, of Berwick Hall, in the County of Lancaster, (and granddaughter maternally of Thomas, eighth Lord de la Warr), by whom he had three sons, and two daughters. Names not given.

Sir Charles was Colonel of a Regiment of Foot, and Governor of the Leward Islands, in the reign of King Charles II., and Member of Parliament for the University of Cambridge.

He had the honor of being one of the Gentlemen entrusted to convey the plate of the University to King Charles I., during the difficulties of that Monarch.

He died 26th August, 1683, and was succeeded by his second, but eldest surviving son—

3. SIR WILLIAM WHEELER, of Birberry, in the County of Warwick, and of Martin Hussingtree, in the County of Worcester, born about Anno 1650.

He was married to Teresa, daughter of the Honorable Edward Widdrington (son of Sir William Widdrington, Baronet, who was created Baron Widdrington, of Blankney, in the County of Lincoln, 10th November, Anno 1643, a dignity forfeited by the attainder of William, the fourth Baron in 1716), by whom he had four sons, and five daughters.

He died Anno 1708, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

4. Sir Trevor Wheeler, of Birberry, in the County of Warwick, and of Martin Hussingtree, in the County of Worcester, born there about Anno 1680.

He died Anno 1718, unmarried, when the title devolved upon his brother—

5. Sir William Wheeler, of Birberry, in the County of Warwick, and of Martin Hussingtree, in the County of Worcester, was born there about Anno 1695.

He was married to Penelope, daughter of Sir Stephen Glynne, Baronet, of Hawarden Castle, in the County of Flint, by whom he had five surviving sons, namely—

6. William Wheeler, born at Birberry, Warwickshire, about Anno 1730. His successor.
7. Francis Wheeler, born at Birberry, Warwickshire, about Anno 1732. He was an Officer in the Army.
8. Charles Wheeler, born at Birberry, Warwickshire, about Anno 1735. He was a Clergyman, and in turn succeeded to the Baronetcy.
9. Edward Wheeler, born at Birberry, County Warwick, about Anno 1737. He was married and left issue at his decease, (at Calcutta, where he was member of the Supreme Council) 10th October, Anno 1783
10. John Wheeler, born at Birberry, County Warwick, about Anno 1740. He was Prebendary of Westminster.

Sir William died Anno 1763, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

6. Sir William Wheeler, of Birberry, in the County of Warwick, and of Martin Hussingtree, in the County of Worcester, who was born there about Anno 1730.

He was married to Lucy, only daughter and heiress of Giles Knightly, Esq., of Woodford, in the County of Northampton, by whom he had several children, but only one to survive, namely—

11. Lucy Wheeler, born at Birberry, County Warwick, about Anno 1755.
    She was married Anno 1777, to Edward Sacheveral-Wilmot Sitwell, Esq., of Stainsby, in the County of Derby.

Sir William died Anno 1799, when the Baronetcy, and a considerable portion of the Estates, devolved upon his brother—

8. The Rev. Sir Charles Wheeler, Master of Arts, and Prebendary of York, who was born at Birberry, County Warwick, about Anno 1735.

He was married to Lucy, daughter (and eventually co-heiress) of the Right Honorable Sir John Strange, Knight, Master of the Rolls, by whom he had, with four daughters, three sons, namely—

12. Trevor Wheeler, born in Yorkshire, about Anno 1750. His successor.
13. Charles John Wheeler, born in Yorkshire, about Anno 1752.
    He was married to Isabel, daughter of John Close, Esq., of Eastby, in the County of York.
14. William Wheeler, born in Yorkshire, about Anno 1755.
    He took Holy Orders, and was married to Charlotte, daughter of William Harding, Esq., of Baroset, in the County of Warwick.

Sir Charles died 12th July, Anno 1821, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

12. SIR TREVOR WHEELER, eighth Baronet, born about Anno 1750, in Yorkshire.

He was married about Anno 1791, to Harriet, daughter of Richard Beresford, Esq., of Ashbourne, in the County of Derby, by whom he had issue,

Six children—

15. Trevor Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, 20th December, 1792.
The present (1832) Baronet.
16. Harriet Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, about Anno 1794.
17. Lucy Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, about Anno 1796.
She was married in April, Anno 1828, to James Malony, Esq., Hiltasson, County Clare, England.
18. Marii Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, about Anno 1798.
19. Francis Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, Anno 1801.
20. Charlotte Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, about Anno 1803.
21. Agnes Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, about Anno 1805.

Sir Trevor died 14th February Anno 1830, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

15. SIR TREVOR WHEELER, of Leamington Hastings, in the County of Warwick, ninth Baronet, was born there 20th December, Anno 1792.

He succeeded his father, Sir Trevor Wheeler, February 14th, Anno 1830.

He was educated at Rugby, and the Royal Military College, Marlow, Buckinghamshire; entered the 16th Light Dragoons, Anno 1808, and was present at the battle of Tuentes d'onore, Salamanca, Vittoria, Nivelle, and Nive. He exchanged to the 5th Dragoon Guards, and was at Waterloo; became a Major in the Army, (unattached) Anno 1829; and was Lieutenant Colonel, Commanding the North Devon Mounted Rifle Yeomanry Cavalry, Anno 1851–62. [Debrett's Baronetage, page 488, Anno 1869.]

He was married, first, 15th October, 1817, to Lucy, only daughter of George Danbridge, Esq., of the Commandery, Worcestershire, and by her (who died 1859) had issue.

Three children—

22. Trevor Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, about Anno 1820.
He died young.
23. Lucy Penelope Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, 31st January, 1826.
She was married Anno 1854, to Pierce Wynne Yorke, Esq.
24. Jane Wheeler, born at Leamington, County Warwick, 25th September, Anno 1828,
She was married, 1856, to E. Brydges Willyams, Esq., Member of Parliament.

"Sir Trevor was married, secondly, 1865, to Frances, second daughter of the Rev. William Carus Wilson, of Casterton, Westmoreland; and widow of the Rev. Jocelyn Wiley, of Camblesforth, Yorkshire." [Debrett's Baronetcy, page 488.]

19. FRANCIS WHEELER, fourth child of Sir Trevor Wheeler (No. 12), Commander of the Bath, brother of Sir Trevor Wheeler, and heir presumtive, was born at Leamington, Warwickshire, Anno 1801.

He was educated at Rugby; entered in the Bengal Army, Anno 1818; was appointed Captain Commandant 7th Irregular Cavalry, 1841; Major and Lieutenant Colonel 2d Bengal Cavalry, 1852; transferred to the 1st European Light Cavalry, 1854.

He was appointed Brigadier in Oude, 1856; Brigadier in Command of the Sanguar District, 1857; Major General, and to command the Meerut Division of the Bengal Army 1861, and was made Commander of the Bath, 1862, and retired in 1867.

He was married, first, 1827, to Caroline, daughter of the Rev. W. Palmer (she died 1833), and secondly, Anno 1842, to Elizabeth, daughter of W. Bishop, Esq., of Greyswood, Surrey, and of North Bank, Regent's Park, London,

Seat.—Limerick House, Leamington Hastings, Warwickshire.
Club.—United Service.

WHEELER, OF OTTERDEN PLACE, KENT.

1. THOMAS WHEELER, ESQ., of Tottenham, County Middlesex, was the son of Thomas Wheeler, Esq., of Tottenham (and Judith, his wife, daughter of Simon Loe, Esq., of Bromley), and grandson of Thomas Wheeler, Esq., of Tottenham aforesaid.

He was married to Anne, daughter of Nicholas Gilborne, Esq., of Charing, County Kent, and had issue,

One son—

2. Charles Wheeler, born at Tottenham, County Kent, about Anno 1620.
He was a Colonel in the Lifeguards.

He was married to Anne, daughter of John Hutchings, Esq., of Egerton, County of Kent, and by her had issue,

Three children—

3. George Wheeler, born at Breda, in the Netherlands, Anno 1650.
4. Charles Wheeler, born at Breda, in the Netherlands, about Anno 1652.
He died Anno 1724.
5. Francis Gilborne Wheeler, born at Breda, in the Netherlands, about Anno 1654.

3. THE REV. SIR GEORGE WHEELER, Knight, first son of Charles Wheeler, of Tottenham, was Doctor of Divinity of Charing and Odiham. He was born Anno 1650, at Breda, in the Netherlands, Province of Brabant, where his parents were in exile for their Loyalty to Charles II.

He entered at Lincoln College, Oxford, but before he took his degree, he began to travel, in company with Dr. James Spon, of Lyons, in France, and visited Venice, Constantinople, Asia Minor, and the various countries of Greece, Zante, &c.

On his return to England, Mr. Wheeler presented to the University of Oxford several valuable antiquities, and was in consequence complimented with the degree of "Master of Arts."

Though a Knight, he took Holy Orders, and obtained the living of Basingstoke; and besides, the valuable Rectory of Houghton le Spring, Durham, and a Prebend in Durham Cathedral.

In his private character, he was an amiable and devout man.

He was created a "Doctor of Divinity" by diploma, dated Anno 1702.

Besides his "Journey into Greece," in six volumes, folio, 1682, he published an account of the churches and places of Assembly of the Primitive Christians, Anno 1689; and the "Protestant Monastery, or Christian Œconomics."

He was married about Anno 1694, to Grace, daughter of Sir Thomas Higgins, of Grewel Odiham, Southampton, England, (by Bridget, his wife, sister of John Granville,

Earl of Bath,) and by her (who died 20th April, 1703) had issue,

Six children—

6. Thomas Wheeler, born at Grewel Odiham, Southampton, about Anno 1695.
He was married to Anne, daughter and heir of George Curteis, Esq., of Otterden Place, but died without issue.

7. George Wheeler, born at Grewel Odiham, Southampton, about Anno 1698.
He died without issue.

8. Granville Wheeler, born at Grewel Odiham, Southampton, in May, 1701.
Of whom presently.

9. Grace Wheeler, born at Grewel Odiham, Southampton, about Anno 1703.
She was married to W. Musgrave, Esq.

10. Elizabeth Wheeler, born at Grewel Odiham, Southampton, about Anno 1705.
She was married to Robert Hutton, Esq., of Durham.

11. Judith Wheeler, born at Grewel Odiham, Southampton, about Anno 1707.
She was married to the Rev. Thomas Sharpe, Doctor of Divinity.

Sir George Wheeler died in January, Anno 1723, aged 73 years, and was buried in Durham.

He was succeeded by his third son—

8. The Rev. Granville Wheeler, of Otterden Place, Kent, Rector of Leak, and Prebendary of Southwell, County Nottingham, who was born at Grewel Odiham, in May, Anno 1701. He died Anno 1786.

He was married, first, to Mary, daughter and co-heir of John Dove, Esq., of London; and secondly, to Lady Catherine Maria Hastings, fourth daughter of Theophilus, seventh Earl of Huntington, and by her (who died in January, 1740) had issue,

Six children—

12. Theophilus Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, Anno 1725.
He died unmarried at Cambridge, Anno 1740.

13. Elizabeth Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, in May, 1727.
Of whom presently.

14. Selina Margaretta Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, Anno 1730.
She was married to the Rev. Thomas Wills, of Boskenna, County Cornwall, and died there.

15. Frances Wheeler, born in Otterden Place, Kent, about Anno 1732.
She died there about Anno 1771.

16. Anne Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, Anno 1735.
She died young.

17. Granville Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, about Anno 1737.
He was of Otterden Place, Kent, and was married to Sibylla Christian, daughter of Admiral Robert Haswell, and by her (who died in 1847) had issue one son—

18. Granville Hastings Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, Anno 1780.
He was of Otterden Place, Charing County, Kent, and Ledstone Hall, County York.
He was married to Jane, youngest daughter of the Rev. William de Chair Tattershell, Chaplain to His Majesty, Rector of Westbourne, County Sussex, and Wotton-under-Edge, County Gloucester, and by her (who died in 1843), had issue an only son—

19. Granville Charles Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, Anno 1810.
He died Anno 1818, and was buried at Otterden.

13. Elizabeth Wheeler, eldest daughter of the Rev. Granville Wheeler, of Otterden Place, Kent, was born there in May, Anno 1727.

She was married to Thomas Medhurst, Esq., of Rippax Hall, County York, and died Anno 1783, leaving issue, an only son—

20. Granville Hastings Medhurst Wheeler, Esq., of Rippax Hall, County York, was born there about Anno 1750.

He took the names and arms of Wheeler, in addition to his own.

He was married about Anno 1793, to Sarah Ann, daughter of ——. Jennings, Esq., of Blackheath, Kent, and was father of the present (1850.)

21. Rev. Sir Charles Wheeler, of Otterden Place, Kent, and Ledstone Hall, County York, who was born Anno 1795, and succeeded his father, Granville Hastings Wheeler, Esq., Anno 1843.

He was married Anno 1831, to Anne Landon, daughter of the Rev. James Landon, Bachelor of Divinity, Vicar of Aberford, County York, and Aymestrey, County Hereford, and had issue—

22. Anne Maria Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, about Anno 1832.
23. Charles Wheeler Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, 17th of November, 1834, (now (1879) of Otterden Place.
24. Elizabeth Hastings Wheeler, of Otterden Place, Kent, born there about Anno 1836.
She was married Anno 1864, to Arthur Thomas Schreiber, Esq., of Beasley Rough, Kent.
25. Caroline Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, about Anno 1838.
She was married Anno 1862, to Rev. St. Aubyn Hender Molesworth St. Aubyn, Master of Arts at Christ Church, Oxford, of Clowance, Cornwall, and Vicar of Collingham, County York.
26. Sybilla Catherine Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, about Anno 1840.
27. Julia Fanny Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, about Anno 1842.
28. Flora Hastings Wheeler, born at Otterden Place, Kent, about Anno 1845.
She died Anno 1863.

Rev. Charles Wheeler, died 20th of November, 1877, and was succeeded by his son—

23. Charles Wheeler Wheeler, of Otterden Place, Kent, second child of Rev. Charles Wheeler of Otterden Place, Kent, and Ledstone Hall, County York, Master of Arts, Christ Church, Oxford, Justice of the Peace, in the West Riding, Justice of the Peace for Kent, and formerly Lieutenant East Kent Mounted Rifles, was born 17th November, 1834.

He was married Anno 1869, to Elizabeth Townsend, eldest daughter of William Hall, Esq., of Tyndale, Kent, and has with other surviving issue—

29. Granville Charles Hastings Wheeler, born Anno 1872.

[Burke's Landed Gentry, Volume II. page 1726, Published 1879.]

Wheeler, of Kyrewood House, Worcestershire.

1. Edward Wheeler, Esq., of Kyrewood House, and Lambswick, Worcestershire, son of Edward Wheeler, Esq., of same place, (and brother of Mary Wheeler, wife of the late Sir William Smith, Baronet, of Eardister) was born about Anno 1750.

He was married about Anno 1780, to Miss Mary Wood, and by her had issue—

2. Edward Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, about Anno 1784.
Of whom presently.
3. Vincent Wood Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, 1st June, 1786.
He was heir to his brother.
4. Mary Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, about Anno 1789.
She died unmarried, Anno 1822.

2. Edward Wheeler, Esq., of Kyrewood House, Worcestershire, eldest son of Edward

Wheeler, of same place, was born there about Anno 1784.

He was married, first, in 1814, to Mary Anne, daughter of James Graham, Esq., and secondly, in 1826, to Hannah, daughter of George Pardoe, Esq., of Nash Court, Shropshire, but died without issue, Anno 1834, and was succeeded by his brother—

3. VINCENT WOOD WHEELER, ESQ, Justice of the Peace, and Doctor of Laws, of Kyrewood House, some time resident at Newham Court, both in the County of Worcester, was born at Kyrewood House, 1st June, 1786.

He was married, first, 2d May, 1816, to Cecilia Maria, only daughter of Sir William Smith, Baronet, of Eardiston House (which Lady died 2d March, 1821), and secondly, 10th June, 1824, to Frances, second daughter of James Graham, Esq., of Ludlow, by whom (who died 6th June, 1874) he left at his decease, 9th June, 1853, two children—

5. Mary Ann Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, about Anno 1827.
She died 10th June, 1859.
6. Edward Vincent Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, 23d March, 1831.
He was heir to his father.

6. EDWARD VINCENT WHEELER, ESQ., of Kyrewood House, and Newnham Court, Tenbury, County Worcester, Justice of the Peace for the Counties of Worcester and Hereford, High Sheriff in 1857, was born at Kyrewood House, Worcestershire, 23d March, Anno 1831.

He was married, 27th May, 1854, to Marianne, only daughter of the late Rev. James Volant Vashon, Rector of Salwarpe, and has had issue—

7. Mary Anne Vaston Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, 2d August, 1855.
8. Edward Vincent Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, 3d June, 1858.
9. James Volant Wheeler, born at Kyrewood House, 9th July, 1861.

Arms—Or, a chevron between three Leopards' fair sable.
Crest—On a ducal coronet or, an Eagle displayed Gules.
Motto: Aoito viret honore.
Seat—Kyrewood House, Tenbury, County Worcestershire.

[Burke's Landed Gentry, Volume 2, page 1725; published 1879.]

WHEELERS NOT FOUND IN THE PEDIGREE.

In the World of Letters, members of the Wheeler Family are pre-eminent, and the number of Authors, and their valuable contributions to Theology, History, Science, Art, Poetry, Philosophy and Travels, are something remarkable, and surpassed by very few.

Some extracts from Allibone's Author's, and the Biographical Dictionaries, are here appended as illustration :

Benjamin Wheeler, Doctor of Divinity, and Professor of Poetry, at Oxford, England, Anno 1766; of Natural Philosophy in 1767, and of Divinity in 1776.

He became Prebendary of Oxford in 1778, and Prebendary of London in 1783. He died in the same year.

After his death appeared his "Theological Lectures," with a sketch of his Life and Character, by Dr. Thomas Horne, published at Oxford in 1819.

"Circumstances which seldom meet were united in him—excellent parts and severe application, sound taste and judgment, exact and extensive learning.

"He was at once an elegant and deep scholar, a critic and a philosopher."—[Archbishop Newcomb.]

The Rev. C. H. Wheeler, wrote first, "Ten Years on the Euphrates; or, Primitive Missionary Policy Illustrated;" with an Introduction by Rev. N. G. Clark, Doctor of Divinity, Boston, Massachusetts, 1868.

Secondly, "Letters from Eden; or, Reminiscences of Missionary Life in the East," published in 1868

Charles Stearns Wheeler, graduated at Harvard College, in 1837, and was tutor there from 1838 to 1842. He wrote "Herodotus," from the Text of Schweighaeuser; with English Notes, published in Boston, 1843.

Some of these Notes were republished in London, by Rev. T. K. Arnold.

"Mr. Wheeler's Notes are invaluable accompaniments."—[North American Review.]

He died at Leipsic, 13th June, 1843, aged about 25 years.

The Rev. George B. Wheeler, wrote first, "Xènophon's Memorabilia of Socrates;" Translated, with Notes. Published in Dublin, 1847.

Second, "Zenophon's Anabasis," a Liberal Translation. Published in London, 1850.

Third, "Hecuba of Euripides," with Notes. Published in Dublin, 1851.

Fourth, "The Works of Virgil," Literally Translated. Published in London, 1852.

Fifth, "Homer's Iliad," with Concise Notes: Books I, II, III. Published in Dublin, 1857, and Books IX, XVIII, in same year.

Sixth, "Q. Horatii Flacce Opera;" "The Works of Horace." Published in London, 1858.

Seventh, "Ciceroni Oratio pro Lucio Muræna," with Notes, etc. Published in 1863.

Eighth, "Marci Tullii Ciceronis de Officiis Libri Tres," from the Text of Zumpt, with Notes. Published in 1863.

Ninth, "Ovidii Fasti," from the Text of J. B. Krebs, with Notes; new edition. Published in 1863.

He also appended "Questions," to John Murray's edition of "Locke on the Understanding;" third edition. Published in Dublin, 1857.

He revised Anthon's edition of "Select Orations of Cicero." Published in London, 1861.

J. Talboys Wheeler was Assistant Secretary to the Government of India in the Foreign Department of England, and Secretary to the Indian Record Commission.

He wrote first "Analysis and Summary of Herodotus," published in London 1848, 1852 and 1854.

Second "Analysis and Summary of Thucydides," published in 1852.

Third "Analysis and Summary of New Testament History," published at Cambridge in 1852. Fifth edition published in London 1859.

Fourth "Analysis and Summary of the Old Testament," and "The Laws of Moses;" seventh edition, published in 1859.

Fifth "Analysis and Summary of the Historical Geography of the Old and New Testaments," published in 1853; and a second edition published in 1680.

Sixth, "Popular Abridgment of Old Testament History," published in 1854 and 1861.

Seventh, "Popular Abridgment of New Testament History," published in 1854.

Eighth, "Geography of Herodotus Devel-

oped, Explained and Illustrated from Modern Researches and Discoveries," published in 1854 and 1861.

Ninth, "Life and Travels of Herodotus, in the Fifth Century before Christ;" an "Imaginary Biography Founded on Fact." Published in New York 1855 and 1856.

Tenth, "Hand Book to the Madras Records." Published at Madras, India, in 1861.

Eleventh, "Madras in the Olden Time." Published in 1861 and 1862.

Twelth, "Hand Book to the Cotton Cultivation in the Madras Presidency." Published in 1863 and 1866.

Thirteenth, "The History of India, from the Earliest Ages;" in three volumes. I.—"The Vedic Period, and The Maha Bharata." Published in 1867. II.—"The Ramayana, and The Brahmanic Period." Published in 1869. III.—"The Maha Bharata:" A Complete Analysis of the Great Epochs, with a Copious Index, and a Map of India; also the "Ramayana," being a Complete Analysis of the Celebrated Epic known under this Name; with Copious Index and two Maps.

Fourteenth, "Adventures of a Tourist from Calcutta to Delhi;" printed for private circulation only. Published at Calcutta, in 1868.

He edited "C. Anthon's Juvenal and Persius;" new edition. Published in London, 1857.

He also contributed an "Introduction to Travels of a Hindoo, by Baboo Bholanauth, Chunder." Published by Triibner & Co., in 1869.

Jacob D. Wheeler, Counsellor-at Law, New York.

He wrote, first, "Report of Criminal Cases," &c. Published in New York, 1823, 1825, again in 1854.

Second "Practical Abridgement of American Common Law Cases," &c. Published in 1833 and 1836.

Third, "Practical Treaties on the Law of Slavery." Published in 1837.

John Wheeler, Doctor of Divinity, born at Oxford, New Hampshire, Anno 1798.

He graduated at Dartmouth College, in 1816, and subsequently studied Divinity, at Andover, Massachusetts; and was President of the University of Vermont from 1833 to 1848. He died April 16th Anno 1862.

He wrote, "Historical Discourse, Semi-Centennial Anniversary, University of Vermont." Published in Burlington in 1854.

R. B. Wheeler wrote, first, "History and Antiquities of Stratford, upon Avon." Published there in 1806, and abridged, in 1814.

Secondly, "Historical and Descriptive Account of the Birthplace of Shakespeare." Published in 1824.

See a Brief List of the Collections respecting the Life and Works of Shakespeare, &c., formed by the Late R. B. Wheeler, by J. O. Halliwell, Chiswick. Published in 1863.

Daniel Wheeler, an able Minister of the Society of Friends, was born in London, Anno 1771.

He inlisted in the British Army about 1791, and served in Holland in 1794.

Having passed through much suffering and danger, he quitted the Army in 1796, and was approved as a Minister by the Friends in 1816.

He was employed by the Russian Government to Superintend Agricultural Improvements, near St. Petersburg, for many years (1817–32).

About the end of 1833, he sailed on a Religious Mission to the Islands of the Pacific Ocean, in which he spent nearly four years.

He wrote a number of works, the first, "To Friends of Balby Monthly Meeting." Published in London, 1820.

Second, "An Affectionate Address to Professing Christians," &c. Published at Bradford, 1831.

Third, (an epistle) "To Friends of York Quarterly Meeting," (dated near Petersburgh, 25th January, 1832). Published at Castlegate, York, 1832.

Fourth, "Extracts from the Letters and Journals of Daniel Wheeler, now engaged in a Religious Visit to the Inhabitants of some of the Islands of the Pacific Ocean, Van Diemen's Land, and New South Wales, accompanied by his son Charles Wheeler." Part first published in Lindfield in 1835; second edition in 1838, and part second, published in London in 1836; part third in 1838—again 1842; part fourth in 1839, and again in 1842; parts one, two, three, four, in one Volume, in 1839.

"Extracts from the Letters and Journals of Daniel Wheeler, in the Islands of the Pacific, Van Diemen's Land, New South Wales, and New Zealand." Published at Philadelphia in 1840.

See "Memoirs of his Life and Gospel Labors," (by his son, Daniel Wheeler). Published in London, 1842, and republished in the Friends' Library, Philadelphia, in 1843.

See also a "Memoir of Daniel Wheeler," with an account of his Gospel Labors in the Islands of the Pacific, 1859, and his "Memoirs in Tract Association of Friends."

Notices of this excellent man will be found in the "Life and Correspondence of William Allen," and "Memoirs of Stephen Grellet"—men of like spirit.

See also "Christian Example," (by A. Lamson).

He visited the United States in 1839, as a Minister of the Gospel, and died in the City of New York, Anno 1840.

William A. Wheeler an American Editor and Author, born at Liecester, Massachusetts, November 14th, Anno 1853, and graduated at Bowdoin College in 1853.

In 1856 he went to Cambridge to assist Dr. Worcester in the preparation of his Quarto Dictionary, on which he was engaged several years.

In 1861 he was employed by Messrs. G. & C. Merriam, as one of the Editors of the new edition of Webster's Quarto Dictionary, which passed through the press under his supervision.

Among his various publications we may name a "Dictionary of the Noted Names of Fiction," (1 Volume; published 1865), a work original in its conception, as well as of great practical value as a book of reference.

In 1867 he was appointed Assistant Superintendent, and head of the Cataloguing Department, in the Boston Library.

WHEELER FAMILY

IN

AMERICA.

1. Moses Wheeler, was one of the earliest settlers of Stratford, Conn., Anno 1648.

He was a shipwright and prosperous man. His will is dated in 1690, but was not proved until 1698. The Inventory bears date 1st of March, 1698. His wife's name is not given.

His children were—

2. Elizabeth Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 1st of Aug. 1642.
   She was married at Stratford, in November 1660, to Samuel Blackman.
2. Miriam Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 28th of March, 1647.
   She was married at Stratford, Conn., Anno 1667, to James Blackman.
2. Samuel Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 28th of April, 1649.
2. Moses Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 5th of July, 1651.
2. Mary Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 13th of Sept. 1655.
2. Joanna Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 1st of March, 1658.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Samuel Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., and Newtown, Long Island, third child of Moses Wheeler, of first-named place, was born there 28th of April, 1849, whence he removed to Newtown, Long Island, in 1652. He was there in 1686. He made his will in November, 1698, and died in 1699. His Inventory was returned 29th of March, 1699.

In Riker's "Annals of Newtown. L. I.," pages 26 to 43, is an account of the settlement of Middleburgh, Long Island.

It was in the year 1652, that a goodly company of Englishmen arrived in this Colony from New England, and obtained leave from Director Petrus Stuyvesant, of New Amsterdam, to plant a Town within his jurisdiction.

The Hamlet was begun upon the street whereon the Presbyterian Church, in the Village of Newtown, now stands, on both sides of which lots were laid out.

The settlement was called Middleburg, after a place of some note in the Netherlands, the Capital of the Province of Zealand, an asylum for many of the English Puritans.

They did not obtain a Patent until the year 1656, when Rowerowester and Pomwankon, two Indian Sachems, claiming property in the Middleburg lands, for the consideration of £68 16s. 4d., subscribed a Deed on 12th April, 1656. Among fifty-five Patentees, the name of Samuel Wheeler appears as one of the original purchasers.

Samuel Wheeler was married at Stratford, Conn., 27th of May, 1678, to Elizabeth Harris of same place. No account of children.

2. Moses Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn.,

fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there, 5th of July, 1651, and died there 30th of January, 1724.

He was married at Stratford the 28th of October, 1764, to Sarah Nichols, daughter of Caleb Nichols, of same place.

Moses Wheeler united with the Church at Stratford, 1st of May; 1781, and his wife Sarah, 27th of June, 1782. They renewed their covenant 17th of March, 1799.

Their children were—

3. Moses Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 8th of July, 1675.
3. Caleb Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 29th of Jan. 1677.
3. Sarah Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 21st of June, 1678.
3. Robert Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 18th of May, 1686.
3. Elizabeth Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 8th of Aug. 1687.

Other children, whose names are not given.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. Moses Wheeler, of Stratford, Connecticut, first child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there 8th July, 1675, and lived to the remarkable age of one hundred years. He died at Stratford, Anno 1775.

He was married at Stratford, Connecticut, in December, 1698, to Ruth Bonton, of same place, by whom he had two children—

4. Moses Wheeler, born at Stratford, Connecticut, about Anno 1700.
4. Elnathan Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 31st January, 1703.

3. Robert Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there 18th May, 1686.

Robert Wheeler was married at Stratford, Conn., in June, 1708, to Sarah Burrit, of same place, by whom he had three children—

4. Caleb Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 28th June, 1709.
4. Gideon Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 3d October, 1712.
4. Anne Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 30th September, 1717.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. Moses Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., first son of Moses Wheeler, of same place, first child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there about Anno 1700.

He was married there 31st August, 1721 to Mary, or Mercy, Catlin, of same place.

4. Elnathan Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., second son of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there 31st January, 1703. He died 14th March, 1761.

He was married at Stratford, Conn., 8th December, 1726, to Martha DeForest, of same place, by whom he had eight children—

5. Ruth Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 27th November, 1727.
5. Martha Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 1st November, 1729.
   She was baptized 2d November, 1729.
5. Sarah Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 1st November, 1731.
   She was baptized 7th November, 1731.

5. Nathaniel Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 7th December, 1733.
He was baptized 13th January, 1734.

5. Elizabeth Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 7th January, 1735.
She was baptized 11th January, 1735.

5. Mary Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 7th January, 1737.
She was married at Stratford, Conn., in October, 1758, to George Lewis.

5. Elnathan Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 20th May, 1740.

5. Eunice Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 7th December, 1734.
She was baptized 18th December, 1743.

Elnathan Wheeler and his wife, Martha, united with the Church at Stratford, Conn., 28th April, 1734.

4. Caleb Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., first child of Robert Wheeler, of same place, fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there 28th June, 1709.

He was married there about Anno 1743, to Ella ——, by whom he had three children—

5. Sarah Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 23d July, 1744.

5. Caleb Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 27th November, 1746.

5. Ellen Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 14th November, 1753.

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. Nathaniel Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., fourth child of Elnathan Wheeler, of same place, second son of Moses Wheeler, of same place, first child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there 7th December, 1733.

He was married there 23d January, 1755, to Rachel Lewis, of same place, by whom he had eight children—

6. Peninah Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 17th March, 1756.
She was married at Stratford, Conn., 3d August, 1781, to Elias Wells, of same place.

6. Jerusha Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 3d January, 1758.
She was married at Stratford, Conn., 17th June, 1786, to Solomon Curtis.

6. Charlotte Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 13th May, 1762.

6. Martha Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 26th July, 1764.

6. Rachel Elizabeth Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 26th August, 1767.

6. Naomi Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 13th July, 1770.
She was married at Stratford, Conn., 1st September, 1792, to Ebenezer Wheeler.

6. Nathaniel Lewis Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 15th August, 1774.
He was baptized in September, 1774. He was married there in January, 1806, to Mary Wilcoxon, of same place.

6. Mary Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 5th July, 1776.

5. Elnathan Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., seventh child of Elnathan Wheeler, of same place, was born there the 20th May, 1740.

He was married at Stratford, Conn., 25th January, 1765, to Charity Frost, of same place, by whom he had six children.

6. Elnathan Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 5th March, 1766.
He was baptized 13th July, 1766.

6. Charity Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 8th July, 1769.
She died there 1st May, 1797.

6. Elisha Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 26th July, 1772.

6. Reuben Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 1st July, 1775.

6. Ruth Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 15th May, 1780.
She was married at Stratford, Conn., 20th January, 1806, to Elijah Booth.

6. Stephen Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 1st March, 1782.

Elnathan Wheeler, and his wife Charity, united with the Church at Stratford, Conn., 17th July, 1766.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6. Elnathan Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., first child of Elnathan Wheeler, of same place, seventh child of Elnathan Wheeler, of same place, second child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, first child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there 5th March, 1766.

He was married there 4th October, 1787, to Phebe Peck, of same place, by whom he had four children—

7. Johanna Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 28th of Aug. 1788.
She was baptized 9th of Nov. 1788.

7. Daughter born and died at Stratford, Conn., 12th July, 1789.

7. James Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 29th of Jan. 1792.
He was baptized,

7. Betsey Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 29th of March, 1796.
She was baptized.

6. Elisha Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., third child of Elnathan Wheeler, of same place, was born there 26th July, 1772, and died there 6th May, 1853.

He was married there 5th January, 1800, to Dorothy Birdsey, of same place (born 12th February 1776), daughter Ezra Birdsey.

They had three sons—

7. George Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 11th July, 1800.

7. Ralph Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 27th February, 1808.

7. Ezra Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., 10th November, 1809.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

7. George Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., first son of Elisha Wheeler, of same place, third child of Elnathan Wheeler, of same place, seventh child of Elnathan Wheeler of same place, second child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, first child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, fourth child of Moses Wheeler, of same place, was born there 11th July, 1800, and died there in June 1835.

He was married at Stratford, Connecticut, about Anno 1825, to Betsey Booth, daughter of Josiah Booth, of Stratford, Conn., by whom he had two children—

8. Lucy Wheeler, born in Stratford, Conn., about 1828.

8. George B. Wheeler, born at Stratford, Conn., about 1830.

7. Ralph Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., second son of Elisha Wheeler, of same place, was born there 27th November, 1808, and removed to Hudson, New York, where he now (1881) resides.

He was married at Hudson, 10th August, 1831, to Elizabeth Gaul, born 12th March, 1804, daughter of Jacob Gaul, of Hudson. She died 1st April, 1838.

They had two children—

8. First child died infant.
8. Elisha Wheeler, born at Hudson, 11th November, 1833.
He died at Hudson, 21st August, 1861.

Ralph Wheeler, was married, secondly, at Hudson, New York, Anno 1839, to Mary A., daughter of William Badgley, of Hudson, New York, by whom he has had two children:

8. Phœbe Wheeler, born at Hudson.
8. William B. Wheeler, born at Hudson.

7. Ezra Wheeler, of Stratford, Conn., and New York City, third son of Elisha Wheeler, of the first named place, was born there 10th November, 1809, and removed to New York, in 1828. He now (1881) resides at No. 43 West Twenty-fifth Street.

He was married first in New York, 10th November, 1836, by Rev. Mr. Cook, to Caroline L., daughter of Pearce Darrow, of New York. She died in New York, 9th March, 1844, aged 26 years.

Their children were—

8. Sarah Ellen Wheeler, born in New York 28th February, 1838.
8. Caroline Birdseye Wheeler, born in New York 29th June, 1839.
8. Catherine Wheeler, born in New York in 1840, and died 9th September, 1841, aged 15 months and 10 days.

Ezra Wheeler was married, secondly, in Albany, N. Y., by Rev. Dr. Sprague, August 11th, 1842, to Cecelia Visscher, daughter of Sebastian Visscher, of Albany, N. Y. She died in New York 10th November, 1848.

They had two children—

8 John Visscher Wheeler, born in New York, 2d February, 1845.
Not married. Now (1881) resides in New York, at No. 10 Lexington Avenue.
8. Cecelia Wheeler, born in New York, 3d January, 1847.
She died at New York, 9th October, 1876.

Ezra Wheeler was married, thirdly, at Stratford, Conn., by Rev. John Paddock, 27th December, 1849, to Emily Curtis, daughter of Saml. Curtis, of Stratford, Conn., by whom he has had five children—

8. Emily Curtis Wheeler, born in New York, 24th October, 1852. She died.
8. Arthur DeForest Wheeler, born in New York, 3d February, 1855.
8. Laura Isabella Wheeler, born in New York, 23d June, 1857.
8. Walter Wheeler, born in New York, 6th February, 1860.
8. Edward Wheeler, born in New York, 4th May, 1864.
He died in New York, 10th November, 1865.

56-60

MARTIN.

MARTIN.

PROEM.

The Martin Family is one of the most ancient and honorable known to History.

The first of whom we have account in Italy was Martin de Fodi, of Umbria, who, in the Reign of Constans Augustus, Emperor of Rome, and Rotharis, King of the Lombards, Anno 649, was elected as the seventy-third Pope of Rome, on the fifth day of July, in the place and stead of Pope Theodorus, after a vacancy of fifty-two days. He was called a "Presbyter of the Roman Church."

His election was readily confirmed by the Emperor Constans Augustus, who wrote him a very friendly letter, in which he made sundry requests of Pope Martin.

In two years afterward, Anno 651, the Emperor became enraged at Pope Martin because he refused to accede to some of the Emperor's demands on doctrinal points, and sent Olympius, Exarch of Italy, to seize the Pope, and send him a prisoner to Constantinople.

According to the Bibliothearian, Olympius, finding he could not accomplish his mission by force, had recourse to strategy and perfidy.

He went to the Church of the Virgin Mary (now Santa Maria Maggiore) to receive the Eucharist at the Pope's own hand, having directed his shield-bearer to stab His Holiness, whilst administering the Sacrament; but the shield-bearer was miraculously struck blind in the attempt and Olympius was thereby converted and reconciled to the Pope, to whom he revealed the order from the Emperor, who, being occupied in repelling the Saracens, who made daily new acquisitions in the Empire, and Olympius the Exarch hastened into Sicily to oppose the Saracens, who had also made a descent upon that Island.

His antagonism to the Emperor Constans Augustus caused the ruin and death of Pope Martin. He was seized and conveyed prisoner to Constantinople, Anno 654, when, after a mock trial, in the Council Chamber of the Senate, he was condemned as a Rebel and a Traitor, on the 19th day of December, Anno 654, and imprisoned with malefactors in a dungeon, loaded with chains. He bore his sufferings meekly, and with a serene and cheerful countenance, without betraying any dejection in his misery and pain.

He was afterwards conveyed on Thursday, 26th day of March, Anno 655, to Samartian Chersonesus, where he died on the 16th day of September, Anno 655. His was buried in a Church dedicated to the Virgin Mary, near Chersonesus, and is honored by "the Church of Rome" on the 12th day of November, as a Martyr.

He was a man of uncommon parts and undaunted courage; of an enterprising genius; and a temper to have carried the Papal power to a greater height than it had yet been carried by any of his predecessors. He is greatly extolled by all the writers of those days, but above all by St. Andrews, the famous Bishop of Rome.

It is related that Miracles are wrought to this day (1714) at his tomb in Chersonesus, but it must be at his tombstone, for his body is believed to be at Rome, having been translated from Chersonesus to Constantinople, and thence to Rome.

[Browne's History of the Popes, Vol. 3., p. 44.]

But there is a higher evidence of the Antiquity of the Name, for we find a Martinus, or Martin, in the Fourth Century, Vicegerent of Britain, under the Roman Emperor Constantius.

At the time of the Romans being in Britain, in the fourth century, Martin, who governed some Provinces as Praefect, (commiserating the sufferings of so many innocent people,) had frequently entreated Paul, (who was sent by Constantius to bring over certain of the Army who had dared to engage with Magnentius, when they could not refuse, and who exceeded his orders, by throwing persons of condition into prison, and loading some of them with irons, heaping upon them many groundless charges, without the least foundation,) to spare such whose innocence was most evident; but finding no regard paid to his solicitations, he threatened to leave the country, in hopes that the malicious inquisitor, alarmed at this, would at least desist from provoking to open rebellion, men who were at that time united in harmony.

Paul, finding this would spoil his trade, and being a fellow of execrable contrivance in affairs, involved in the same danger with the rest, Martin himself, who persisted in defending those whom he had spared.

He was now on the point of dragging him in irons with the tribunes, and many more to the Emperor's Court. Martin finding himself in imminent danger, snatched up a sword, and made at Paul, but being disabled (by a weakness in his right hand), from giving him a mortal wound, he plunged the drawn sword into his own side.

Thus fell this upright man, in the act of endeavoring to alleviate the calamities of many others.

The name of Martin was adopted as a sirname, at a very early date, and few names have had greater numbers to bear them.

The earliest Record in England containing it, is the "Roll of Battel Abbey," on which the name of "Le Sire de St. Martin," or Seigniour (either answers to Lord), appears.

The Roll of Battel Abbey at Hastings, Sussex.

"The daie after the Battell, verie earlie in the morning, Odo, Bishop of Baieux, sung mass for those that were departed.

"The Duke (William the Conqueror) after that, desirous to know the estate of his Battell, and what people he had therein lost, and were slaine, he caused to come unto him a clerke that had written their names, when they were imbarqued at St. Valeries (in Norn andy) and commanded him to call them all by their names; who called them that had been at the Battell, and had passed the Seas with Duke William."

Battel Abbey was dedicated to St. Martin, and the date of its "Roll" is Anno 1068.

Martin, of Pembrokershire.

LINEAGE.

This Family is of great Antiquity in England, and was founded by—

1. Baron Martin de Tours, born about Anno 1025, a Norman, who was a great General in the Army of "William the Conqueror," and was made "Baron of Kemys," in the County of Pembroke, having first made a conquest of that Territory from the Welsh, in 1077. (We have a proof of this in the circumstance of there being places of the name of "Martin" in Kent, Lincolnshire, Wiltshire, Worcestershire, Devonshire, Cornwall, Suffolk and Surrey.)

The Family is styled (by Mr. Harvey, in his Visitation of Suffolk), and "Ancient and Knightly Family."

Baron Martin de Tours began the foundation of a Benedictine Monastery, for Monks, at St. Dogmaels, within the precints thereof, and annexed it as a cell to the Abbey of Tyrone, in France.

He was also made Lord of Combe-Martin and Martinshoe, in the northern parts of Devonshire, which retains the adjunct to the present day, and in 1088, the Barony of Darlington in Devonshire, was granted to him.

This Martin de Tours had a sister, called Coucha, or Couches, wife of Calfundius or Calprunius.

Newport on the Severn, (in ancient British called "Trefdraith," that is "the town on the sand") was built by Baron Martin de Tours and incorporated by his pos-

terity, who bestowed many privileges on it; constituted a Portruve and Bailiff; and built a Castle for themselves above the town, which was their seat also.

They also founded the Monastery of St. Dogmael, on the River Tivy, in a valley surrounded with hills, to which the adjoining Tower owes its origin, as many other Towers do, to Monasteries.

This Barony was first wrested from the Welsh by force of arms, by Baron Martin de Tours, from whose descendants, called "Martins," it came by marriage to the Lords Audley, who held it to the reign of Henry VIII., in the Sixteenth Century.

(William Owen, descended from a daughter of Sir Nicholas Martin, prosecuting his claims, at last obtained it after a long suit, and left it to his son George, who was well skilled in Antiquity.)

The son of Baron Martin de Tours was—

2. Baron Robert Fitzmartin, born about Anno 1080, son of Baron Martin de Tours, (as the addition of Fitz denotes), finished the the Abbey of St. Dogmael within, and endowed it with lands in the reign of King Henry I., circa, Anno 1125. The Charter, or Grant of which foundation, was witnessed by that Monarch, who afterwards gave him a Charter of confirmation.

This Robert gave half a yard of land in Burton to the Canons of Plimpton in Devonshire. As also lands in divers other places.

On the Monks of Stanley, in Wiltshire, he bestowed the Church of Blachdon; and on the Monks of Lewis in Suffolk, half a furlong of land in his Manor of Cumbe; Quit claiming to them all his title to the Chapel of Cumbe.

He possessed the Barony of Dartington, near Totnes, in Devonshire, and had his habitation in that place.

(To subvert the tradition of Dartington having belonged to the *Knights Templars*, it is only necessary to prove, that before this Order took its rise, and after its dissolution, it was vested in other hands.

The arrival of the Templars in England, was not until the commencement of the reign of King Stephen, about the year 1135; but William Fallaise—as we read in the text,—was in possession of this place in the 20th year of the Conqueror, 1086; and immediately after him it became the property of the Martins, in whose family it continued for eight descents, and then became the property of Lord Audley, and escheated to the Crown in the Reign of Richard the Second, by whom it was given to his half-brother, John Holland, afterwards Duke of Exeter.

Hence it is apparent that this place never could have been possessed by the Knights Templars, since it was the property and the residence of one family, the Martins, before the order was in being and long after its extinction.)

[Prince's Worthies of Devon, page 504 Published 1810.]

Baron Robert Fitz Martin had issue a son and heir by his wife Maud Peverell—

3. Baron William Martin, born at Dartington, Devonshire, about Anno 1120.

It is related of him that in the 16th year of King Henry II. (Anno 1169) he was sent, with the Abbot of St. Augustines, in Canterbury, and sundry other persons of note, as Justices Itinerant, into the Counties of Kent, Surrey, Middlesex, Berks, Oxon, Bucks, and Bedford, to make Inquisition, touching the behavior of all Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and other Officers; likewise of all Archbishops, Bishops, Abbots, Priors, Earls, Barons, Vavasors, Knights, Citizens, and Burgeses; as also their Stewards and Officers; what, and how much, any of them had exacted since that King's going into Normandy, out of any of their lands; and upon sundry other matters. And in 33rd Henry II. (Anno 1186) having not personally attended the King in his expedition of Galway (in Ireland) paid Scutage for all his tenants in the County of Devon, who held of him by Military service. But in 6th Richard I. (Anno 1194) upon collection of the Scutage then levied for the King's Redemption, had a special discharge from paying anything.

He married the daughter of Rhys or Rhese, ap Gryffydth, or Griffin, Prince of South Wales, from whom, through the instigation of Griffydth, his son, he received great injuries, for by force of arms, and contrary to his solemn oath and promise, Rhys deprived him of his Castle at Lanhever, in Kemeys; for which oppressive dealings, Rhys was afterwards punished with great afflictions from his own sons, who took him prisoner, and shut him up in the same castle.

Baron William Martin had two sons, William and Oliver. He died in the 11th of King John, Anno 1209, and was succeeded by his eldest son and heir, William.

4. William Martin, of Dartington, Devonshire, born about Anno 1160.
5. Oliver Martin, of Galway, Ireland, born about Anno 1165–9.

4. Baron William Martin, of Dartington, in Devonshire, eldest son of Baron William Martin, of same place, was born there about Anno 1160. He succeeded his father.

On his father's death, in the 11th year of King John (Anno 1209), he gave 300 Marks for the livery of his lands, and died in the 17th year of the same reign (Anno 1215), when, it seems, the wardship of—

6. Nicholas Martin, his son and heir, born at Dartington, Devonshire, about Anno 1200, was granted to Fulk de Breant, and afterwards, in the 9th year of King Henry III. (1223), to Henry de Trubleville; which Henry, in the 13th year of the same reign (1227), upon collection of the Scutage of Kerry, answered for ten Knights Fees, and a half of his inheritance.

This Nicholas Martin married Maud, daughter and heiress of Guy de Brien (by Eve, his wife, only daughter and heiress of Henry de Tracy, Earl of Berstaple, with whom he obtained that Barony, and other large possessions in the County of Devon.)

In the 29th year of King Henry III, (Anno 1244), he was directed to assist the Earl of Gloucester, and other Barons Marchers against the Welsh, and in the 31st year of King Henry III. (Anno 1246), he obtained a license for a weekly market upon the Saturday, at his Manor of South Molton, in the North of Devonshire.

This Manor was held by the Martins by a very curious tenure, or service; that of finding a man with a bow and three arrows, to attend the Earl of Gloucester, when hunting in the neighborhood.

He also obtained a license for a Fair, at the same place, yearly, upon the eve and day of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin, and the three days following.

Likewise in the 44th year of King Henry III. (1258), for a market, every week, upon the Tuesday, at West Lidesford, in the County of Somerset; and for a Fair there, yearly, upon the eve, day, and morrow of St. Peter and Vincula.

Nicholas Martin died Anno 1283 and left, three sons, viz:

7. Nicholas Martin, born at Dartington, Devonshire, about Anno 1230.
8. Colinctus Martin, born at Dartington, Devonshire, about Anno 1232.
9. Robert Martin, born at Dartington, Devonshire, about Anno 1235.

7. Sir Nicholas Martin, of Dartington, Devonshire, first son of Nicholas Martin, of same place, was born there about Anno 1230.

He died in his father's lifetime, and left issue—a son—

10. Lord William Martin, born at Dartington, Devonshire, about Anno 1260.

On the death of Nicholas, his grandfather, in the 10th year of Edward I. (1283), doing homage, he had livery of all his lands in the County of Devon, as also of his Manors of Lidesford and Blakeden, in Somerset; and in the 14th year of the same reign (1287) paid an hundred pounds for his relief.

"Lord William Martin was Baron of Dartington and Barnstaple, both in Devonshire; and of Carrois, in Wales."

In the 22d year of the same reign (1295), he obtained a license for a Fair, yearly, at Merwood, (or Wherwood) in Devonshire, upon the Eve, Day and Morrow, of "St. Michael, the Archangel;" as also for free Warren in all his Lordships of Dartington, Comb-Martin, Holme, Kingston, Longacre, Beare, Merwood, (or Wherwood) and Radden, in Devonshire, and West Lidesford, in Somersetshire; and was summoned to Parliament as Baron Martin, in same year.

In the 26th (Anno 1299), and 32d (Anno 1305), years of the same reign, he was in the Expeditions into Scotland, and in the 2d year of Edward II. (1309), upon the

death of Maud, wife of Jefirey de Carnville, doing his homage, had livery of the lands, whereof she died seized.

In the 8th year of the same reign (1315), he had summons (amongst others) to be at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Northumberland, upon the Festival of our Lady's Assumption, well fitted with Horse and Arms, to restrain the incursions of the Scots.

He married Eleanor, daughter of William de Mohun, and, having been summoned to Parliament as Baron from 23d of June, 1295, until the 10th of October, 1325, he died in the same year, leaving a son and heir—

11. BARON WILLIAM MARTIN, second Baron Dartington and Camois, born at Dartington, Devonshire, about Anno 1290. He succeeded his father at his death, Anno 1325.

Baron William Martin, performing homage, soon after his father's decease, had living of his lands, but died in the ensuing year Anno 1326, being then seized of the whole Territory of Kemeys, in Wale, which he held of the King in capite, by the fourth part of one Knight's Fee, wherein he had the Castle and Town of Newport.

He was then possessed also of the Manors of Burnstaple. Dartington, Longacre, Raddon, Kingston, Tawstock, Frome, Hymid, Tracy, Ilford-Cumbe, (now Ilfracombe,) Bovy Tracy, South Molton, Workleigh, Holdsworth, Kilmington, and *Combe-Martin*; besides many other lands and Hamlets, all in the County of Devon. Also of the Manor of Blakedon, (now Blagdon) two parts of the Manor of Lidesford, and two parts of the Hamlet of Staunton, in the County of Somerset.

In the reign of King Edward II., Anno Circa 1320, John Raleigh sold unto Lord William Martin the Mannors of Wakley and Saterley, with all his rents in Sidbiry, Wotton, Northbray, Southbray, Blackpole, Barnstaple, South-Molton, Beembridge, Blackwell, Haddircombe, Hill, Calcote, and Honington.

From the Lord William Martin, this estate descended to the noble family of Bourchier, late Earl of Bath; and from thence to the heirs general, in whom now (1810) it is.

[Prince's Worthies of Devon; page 663. Published 1810.]

Lord William Martin died without issue, and left two sisters, Eleanor and Joan, his heirs—

Eleanor Martin was married, first, to William, Lord Hastings, and secondly, to Philip, Baron de Columbers; or de Columbariis, of Heiley, Staffordshire, and died without issue.

James, the son of Nicholas d' Audeley, Baron Aldishley, by Joan, his other sister, at that time, fourteen years of age.

(The first husband of Joan was Henry de Lacy, Earl of Lincoln.)

Upon the decease of Baron William Martin, Anno 1326, the Barony of Martin fell into Abeyance, between his heirs Eleanor Columbers, his sister, (who died without issue) and James d' Audeley his nephew.

[Dugdale's Baronage; page 716.]

This noble Lord, Nicholas d' Audeley, the father, having so vast a fortune with this young lady, and two very stately mansions, all in the County of Devonshire; the matter seems more than probable that the son was born there.

Unto which we may further add that the inquisition into his heirship unto the Lord Martin's lands, was taken at Exeter, in this province; as appears by the record, bearing date May 26th, Anno Regni R. Edw. fil. Edw. 19, whose words are these:

"Et dicunt quod Aelienora de Hastings, soror dicti Willielmi Martini ante nata (after married to De Columbariis) and Jacobus Dominus Audley, filius Joannæ alterius sororis dicti Willielmi, sunt propinquiores Heredes dicti Willielmi Martini."

[Prince's Worthies of Devon; page 22. Published 1810.]

9. ROBERT MARTIN, born about Anno 1235, the third son of Nicholas Martin, (No. 6) settled in Dorsetshire, and became the common ancestor of the present family, and the Martins of Devonshire, to whom Prince, in his "Worthies" of that County, devotes several pages.

He was the father of—

12. ROBERT MARTIN, born in Dorsetshire, about Anno 1260.

He was father of—

13. ROBERT MARTIN, born in Dorsetshire, about Anno 1285.

He married the heiress of Yeovilton, in Somersetshire, and had a son—

14. ROBERT MARTIN, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1310.

Robert Martin was prosecuted in the Court of Exchequer, in the 8th year of King Edward III., Anno 1336, for not appearing before the King to take upon him the Order of Knighthood, and in the 16th year of the same reign (1344), obtained a Charter, under the Great Seal of England, that he should not be obliged to take upon him that Order, or to be made a Sheriff, against his will.

He married Margaret, daughter of John Basset, by whom he had issue—

15. Nicholas Martin, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1340.
16. Oliver Martin, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1345.
17. Richard Martin, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1350.

16. OLIVER MARTIN, of Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, second son of Robert Martin, of same place, was born there about Anno 1345.

His son was—

18. SIR ROBERT MARTIN was born about Anno 1370, in Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, Knight.

He married Agnes, daughter and heiress of Richard Loundres, and had a son—

19. Richard Martin, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1400.

"At Athelhampston was an ancient seat of the Martins, which, tradition relates, was a Palace of King Athelstan's, and the component parts of the name (viz: Athelnoble, Haen, a habitation, and Ston, denoting the superlative degree.)

"In the North part was a chamber, called the 'King's Room,' only remarkable for having an earthern floor, and in the windows of the mansion were the Arms of Martin, Faringdon, De Piddle, Kelway, Tregouwell, Knoyle, Wadham, St. Maure, Breose, Cantilupe, Stransways, Brune, Loundres, and Clavedon."

19. RICHARD MARTIN, ESQ., born about Anno 1400, the son of Sir Robert Martin, (No. 18) of Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, married Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of Henry Pydel, of Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, and had a son—

20. THOMAS MARTIN, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1430, who, by the daughter of Sir John Clevedon, was father of—

21. SIR WILLIAM MARTIN, born about Anno 1460, at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire. He was a Knight of the Bath.

He, by his will, dated in 1504, ordered his body to be buried in the Chapel of St. Mary Magdalen, at Piddletown, in Dorsetshire, in a place prepared for that purpose, in which will, Christopher, his son, and Thomas, his father, are mentioned.

He gave 220 marks to his daughter, Elizabeth.

He married two wives; first, Isold, or Isabel, daughter and heiress of Thomas Faringdon, with whom he acquired the property of Whitcomb, in Dorsetshire; and second, Christina, daughter of Sir Amias Poulett, of Hinton St. George, in Somersetshire, (ancestor of the present Earl Poulett) by the latter of whom he had two sons, Richard and John. From the former descended the *Martins of Seaborough*, Somersetshire, now extant.

By his first wife, Sir William Martin had a son—

22. Christopher Martin, born at Athelhampston, in Dorsetshire, about Anno 1495.
His line terminated in four daughters.

And by his second wife, two sons—

23. Richard Martin, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1500.
He was of Exeter, Devonshire.
24. John Martin, born at Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1503.

THE MARTINS, of MARSHAL'S WICK, COUNTY OF OXFORD, DERIVES FROM—

24. JOHN MARTIN, third son of Sir William Martin (No. 21), of Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, who was born there about Anno 1503.

He removed from Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, to Rowsham, in the County of Oxford, where he was living Anno 1555,

He was father of—

25. JOHN MARTIN, born at Rowsham, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1530.

He was of Rowsham, Dorsetshire, and was married to Anne Howchins—he died Anno 1599, leaving a son—

26. JOHN MARTIN, born at Rowsham, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1560.

He was married to Fredswed Comyns, and left issue one son—

27. THOMAS MARTIN, born at Rowsham, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1600.

He was married to Elizabeth Loggan, of Idbury (of kin to William of Wykeham), and had a son—

28. JOHN MARTIN, born at Rowsham, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1640.

He was of Lavington, and was married to Mary Byrom. He died Anno 1718, leaving a son—

29. THOMAS MARTIN, ESQ., of Rowsham, born there about Anno 1690. He was married to Frances, daughter of Rev. Francis Morley, Doctor of Divinity, Rector of Bishop's Waltham, and by whom he had three sons, of whom two died unmarried. The only son who married was

30. GEORGE MARTIN, ESQ., born about Anno 1720, of Medford, County Oxford, and Lime House, Middlesex, was married Anno 1750, to Deborah, daughter of Hugh Bidwell, Esq., and died Anno 1793, leaving a son and heir—

31. GEORGE SULLIVAN MARTIN, ESQ., born there about Anno 1751, of Radford County, Oxford; sold that estate, and purchased Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire.

He was married first, 12th May, 1800, to Jane, daughter of Charles Nevinson, Esq., and by her (who died 1809), had a daughter and six sons, of whom two only survived.

32. Jane Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, about Anno 1800.
She was married, Anno 1833, to Richard Edgell Wyatt Edgell, Esq., of Milton Place, Surrey, and died Anno 1843.

33. George Robert Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, 3d May, 1801.
He was late a Representative.

34. Thomas Powney Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, about Anno 1807.
Now (1879), of Marshal's Wick.

George Sullivan Martin was married secondly, Anno 1811, to Charlotte, daughter of Colonel Tucker, and by her had issue, two daughters and two sons, viz:

35. Henrietta Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, about Anno 1812.
She was married Anno 1849, to Frederick Rodolph Blake, Esq., Lieutenant Colonel in the 33d Regiment (who died Anno 1855, having served in the Crimea).

36. Cecilia Mary Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, about Anno 1813.

37. Francis Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, about Anno 1814.
He was Rear-Admiral in the Royal Navy.

38. Charles Torin Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, Anno 1815.

Mr. George Sullivan Martin, (No. 31), died

January, 1826, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

33. George Robert Martin, Esq., second child of George Sullivan Martin (No. 31), was of Marshal's Wick. Justice of the Peace. In the East India Company's service, and Doctor of Law; was born there 3d May, Anno 1801, and died 17th of June, Anno 1876. He was succeeded by his brother Thomas, now (1879), of Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire.

34. Thomas Powney Martin, Esq., of Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, Justice of the Peace, was born there about Anno 1807. He succeeded his brother George, Anno 1876—late of the East India Company Civil Service.

He was married in 1836, to Clara Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Parry Nisbet, Esq., of Southbroome House, Wiltshire, and has issue, two children, viz :

39. George Nisbet Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, Anno 1840.

He was married in 1872, to Anne Pring, eldest surviving daughter of John Taylor, Esq., of Great Cumberland Place, and has issue, two children—

40. George Ernest Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, Anno 1877.

41. Winifred Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, about 1879.

42. Clara Jane Martin, born at Marshal's Wick, Hertfordshire, about 1842.

She was married to Rev. Henry Palmer, Rector of Sullington, Sussex—two children—Harriet and Marian Betha Palmer.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms.—Sable, three oval buckles fessways, two and one, argent.

Crest.—A Martin Sable, holding in the beak a buckle, as in the Arms.

Seat.—Marshal's Wick, St. Albans, Hertfordshire.

[Burke's Landed Gentry, Vol. 2, page 1068. Published Anno, 1879.]

MARTINS OF EXETER, DEVONSHIRE.

23. Richard Martin, of Exeter, Devonshire, second son of Sir William Martin, (No. 21) of Athelhampston, Dorsetshire, was born there about Anno 1500, and removed to Exeter, Devonshire, where he resided.

He was married about Anno 1530, and had a son—

43. Nicholas Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1535.

Richard Martin was married, secondly, to Margaret, daughter of William Hurst, of Exeter.

He had three sons—

44. Josiah Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1540.

45. Norman Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1543.

46. William Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1545.

43. Nicholas Martin, first son of Richard Martin, of Exeter, Devonshire, (No. 23) was born there about Anno 1535. He was of Exeter, Devonshire.

He was married to Mary Yeo, daughter of Leonard Yeo, of Hatherly, Devonshire.

His son was—

47. Hon. William Martin, Recorder of the City of Exeter, Devonshire. He was born there Anno 1562.

"He was educated in the City of Exeter, and thence he was sent to Broad-Gates Hall, now Pembroke College, in the University of Oxford, Anno 1579, aged 17 years. Afterwards he went to the Inns of Court, and was made Recorder of Exeter, 3d James I., Anno 1593.

"He compiled and published, Anno 1616, the History and Lives of the Kings of England, from William the Conqueror, to 12th James I., containing a catalogue of the Nobility of the Kingdom, entitled, 'The Succession of the Dukes and Earls,' with the then Viscounts, Barons, Baronets," &c.

He died in Exeter, on Monday, April 7th, and was

buried in the Church of St. Patrick, there, on Saturday, 12th April, 1617.

His son Nicholas wrote of him: "Det Deus ut dum terrarum, etiam et virtutum sim tæres, satis mihi dedit, si nihil dedisset preæter exemplum."

He married Susan, daughter of Thomas Prestwood, of Exeter, by whom he had issue, four sons, and a daughter who married Peter Berys, of Clyst, near Exeter—

48. Nicholas Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, 12th April, 1593.
49. William Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1595.
50. Edward Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1597.
51. Roger Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1599.

48. SIR NICHOLAS MARTIN, of Exeter, Devonshire, eldest son of Hon. William Martin, (No. 47) of same place, was born there 12th April, 1593.

He was Knighted by King James I., and made High Sheriff of Devonshire by King Charles I., in the fifteenth year of his reign, Anno 1630. He served eleven years in Parliament as "Knight of the Shire."

Of himself he wrote: "I, Nicholas Martin, was Knighted by King James at his Court at New Market, Saturday 12th February, 1624, 22d James reign."

"I, Nicholas Martin, was made High Sheriff of Devon, by King Charles the first, 10th day of November, 1639."

"Ego, Nicholaus Martin, electus fui miles ad parliamentum pro comitatu Devon, dei Martis, 23 Junii, 1646.

Sir Nicholas Martin was married about Anno 1625, to Elizabeth, daughter of John Simms, of Somersetshire, by whom he had a son—

53. William Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, 22d October, 1626.

On the birth of his son, Sir Nicholas Martin observes: "Willielmus Martyn fileus mens natu maximus, natus est apud, Oxton 22d, die Octobris, die solis baptizatus vero I, die Novembris apud Kenton; promiserunt pro illo Johnes Symes, uxoris meæ pater, Georgius Prestwood avunculus mens, et Elizabeth Waltham consanguineer nostri, et plasguam amieer. Ides laus, honor, et gloria sit Deo per ætema sæcula. Amen."

"Sir Nicholas Martin, Knight, having lived sixty years, dyed the 25th day of March, A.D 1653; and here lyeth deposited his mortal part until it shall be raised up unto immortal life and glory."

Epitaph in the isle of the Church at Kenton, belonging to this family:

"Surpassing the Philosophers, this stone
Shall turn to pearls the tears are dropt thereon;
Since to praise worth, praise-worthy doth appear,
This Shrine makes saints of them which offer here
Their spice and balm for to perfume his name."

53. WILLIAM MARTIN, of Exeter, Devonshire, only son of Sir Nicholas Martin (No. 48), of same place, was born there 22d Oct., 1626. He was a Justice of the Peace, and died Anno 1695.

He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Shilston Calmady, by whom he had a son—

54. William Martin, born in Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1650.

It is related that at the death of William Martin at Netherex, in 1695, "as he lay sick and immediately before his death, one of the bells of that Chureh began to toll of itself, and continued so to do to the time of his death, for about the space of a quarter of an hour."

54. WILLIAM MARTIN, of Netherex, in Devonshire, only son of William Martin (No. 53), of Exeter, Devonshire, was born there about Anno 1650. He died Anno 1710, at Netherex, Devonshire.

He married Susan, daughter of William Martin of Holnicote, Somersetshire, by whom he had a son—

55. WILLIAM CLIFFORD MARTIN, born at Netherex, Devonshire, about Anno 1680.

Upon his death, Anno 1769, the family in the male line became extinct.

Of all their great possessions in the County of Devon, Netherex and Oxton alone remained.

The latter beautiful seat, called also Okeston, from the Oak Woods with which its hills appear to have been richly crowned in former times, as they are in the present (1810) day, is the property and residence of the Rev. John Swete, grandson of Elizabeth Martin, cousin of the last male proprietor of that name.

46. WILLIAM MARTIN, of Exeter, Devonshire, who was the fourth son of Richard Martin (No. 23), of Exeter; but the third by his second wife, was born about Anno 1545.

He married Anne, daughter of Richard Parker of Sussex, by whom he had a son—

56. HON. RICHARD MARTIN, of Exeter, Devonshire, Bencher of the Middle Temple, and Recorder of the City of London, was born at Otterton, a small parish lying on the river Otter, near the British Ocean, Devonshire, Anno 1570.

At fifteen years of age he was sent to the University of Oxford, where he became a Commoner of Broad-Gates Hall, now Pemboke College, in Michaelmas Term, Anno 1585. From thence he removed to the "Inns of Court," and became a Member of the Middle Temple, London, about Anno 1588, and became a Barrister noted for great proficiency.

"He was elected in 1601, to Parliament, and served for many Sessions, and became eminent for his speeches, and especially fo one he made in 10th James I., and in 13th was chosen Lent reader, an Office of great state and honor.

"Upon the death of Sir Anthony Benn Mr. Martin was, by recommendation of King James I., made Recorder of the City of London, in September, 1618, which Office he held but little more than a month, when he was called away by the final summons on the last day of October, 1618."

"He gave by will to the Church of Otterton, where he received his first breath, £5, and to the Church of Colliton, Raleigh, Devonshire, where his house and seat were, £5.

"He was buried in the Church belonging to the Temples, and over his grave was soon after erected a neat alabaster monument, with the effigies of the deceased, kneeling in his gown, and with these verses engraved thereon, made by his friend Serjeant Hoskins.

"Salve Lector
Martinus jacet hic, si nescis cætera, quære:
Interea Tumuli, sis memor ipse tui."

"Vale Jurisconsulte.
Accedat totum precibus quodcunq; recedit.
Litibus, æternum sic tibi tempus erit."

This gentleman left issue a son—

57. JOHN MARTIN, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1600.

He was an eminent Citizen, and sometime Mayor of London. He left a son of same name, who married twice, but died about Anno 1680, without issue surviving.

[Prince's Worthies of Devon, p. 574—6.]

44. JOSIAH MARTIN, the first son, by second wife, of Richard Martin, (No. 23) of Exeter, Devonshire, England, was born there about Anno 1540.

In the reign of Queen Elizabeth, circa Anno 1575, he went to Galway, Ireland, in a military capacity, with Viscount Chichester, from whom he received many favors.

His sons were—

58. Rev. Anthony Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1560.
59. Josiah Martin, born at Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1565.

58. REV. ANTHONY MARTIN, of Exeter, Devonshire, and Galway, Ireland, first son of Josiah Martin, (No. 44) of first named place, was born there about Anno 1560, and removed to Galway, Ireland.

He became Bishop of Meath, Ireland, and received the early part of his education in *France*, from whence he removed to *Emmanuel College, Cambridge*. On his return to

Ireland, he was elected *Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin.*

In the year 1607, he was recommended to *Archbishop Usher*, by *William Eyre*, in an epistle, mentioning him in high strains of praise both for his philosophy, polite learning and other accomplishments: in which he styles him, "A true *Nathaniel* without guile." His first promotion in the *Church* was the *Prebend* of *Jago*, and he was next made *Archdeacon* of *Dublin*, and afterwards, on the 4th of April, 1620, obtained a faculty to hold together the said *Archdeaconry*, the *Treasurership* of *Cashel*, together with the *Vicarage* of *Gallbally*, in the *County* of *Limerick*, united to it, and the *Rectory* of *Battersea*, in the *County* of *Surrey*. In 1621, he was advanced to the *Deaconry* of *Waterford*, by *Sir Oliver St. John*, afterwards *Lord Grandison*, then *Lord Deputy* of *Ireland*, whose *Chaplain* he was, and was consecrated *Bishop* of *Meath*, the 25th of July, 1625.

He was a member of the *Privy Council* at the time of the *Rebellion* in 1641, and always with courage and constancy opposed any peace with the *Irish*, until the *King's* honor was vindicated from their aspersions, and more safe and satisfactory terms obtained for the *Protestants* than he saw proposed in that Treaty. Upon the flight of Provost Washington from the said Rebellion, Dr. Tate was appointed to live in the Provost's lodgings, to oversee the few scholars remaining, who then abode in the College, and on his removal, Dr. Martin was made Provost, and resided with his family in the College.

On the 16th of January, 1642, the members, then present in the Privy Council, subscribed to an instrument, declaring that they would send in their plate the next day to help to satisfy the officers of the Army who had warmly remonstrated on their condition.

When the paper was presented to our Bishop, he told the messenger that he had neither plate, nor anything else, to convert into money, but a few old gowns, his house being pillaged and burnt in the beginning of the troubles, and all he had seized on by the Rebels.

The Lords Justices, and some of the Privy Council, who favored the measure of the English Parliament, taking this answer as an affront to the jurisdiction of the Board, were willing to lay hold on the opportunity to punish the Bishop, who had rendered himself obnoxious to the Parliament Commissioners then in Dublin—because he was a Bishop, and to the Lord Justices, because he had been active in Parliament in opposing some extraordinary proceedings of theirs, and therefore was seldom summoned to Council. The *Lords Justices* caused the *Messenger* to make an affidavit of the *Bishop's* answer, and, upon his appearance, committed him a prisoner to one of the *Sheriffs* of *Dublin*, by warrant, signed by the *Lords Justices*, and five of the *Privy Council*. He petitioned the *Board* the week following, praying to be removed to his own house, but his petition was rejected. He applied to the *King* for relief, and was at last enlarged, after a considerable restraint. Upon this surrender of *Dublin* in 1647, an order was issued from the *Parliament Commissioners* for the discontinuance of the *Liturgy*, and for the observation of the directory, in all Churches and Chapels within that city. But the Act of uniformity which establishes the *Liturgy* being still in force, *Bishop Martin*, had the courage to slight the order, and continued to use the *Liturgy* in the *College Chapel*, and to preach against the heresies of the times, with an *Apostolick* liberty, to crowded audiences. He died in 1650, of the plague, which then raged in *Dublin*. He married *Katherine*, fourth daughter of *Sir Robert Newcomen, Knight*, of *Kenagh Co. Longford, Ireland*. Had issue.

[Playfair's British Family Antiquity, Vol. IX; page 255.]

59. JOSIAH MARTIN, second son of Josiah Martin (No. 44), was born at Belfast, Ireland, about Anno 1565. He was elected a Free Burgess of Belfast, and settled at Whitehouse, near that place. His son was—

60. GEORGE MARTIN, ESQ., born at Belfast, Ireland, about Anno 1600.

Being a loyalist he assisted those who were going to join King Charles' Army in England, and in June 1649, was elected "Sovereign of Belfast."

On the invasion of Ireland by Oliver Cromwell, some of his troops burnt Belfast Castle, and afterwards, upon George Martin's refusing to billet some of the Republican troops they pillaged his house, seized his goods and estates in the neighborhood, and he and his family escaped with difficulty from his country seat at Whitehouse.

The few papers that escaped on this occasion, or were procured afterwards, were destroyed by King James II.'s Army when they took possession of Dublin.

Amongst them were sundry deeds and mortgages, by the destruction of which very considerable property in houses and landed possessions near Belfast, was lost.

The West India estates at Antigua still remains in the family, and some title deeds (though now of no use), still exist in the hands of some of the family.

George Martin, Esq., had eight sons, the eldest of whom—

61. Samuel Martin, Esq., was born at Belfast, Ireland, about Anno 1640, and emigrated to Antigua Island. He resided at Green Castle, in the Island of Antigua, in the West Indies, and was killed there about the year 1695.

He married Lydia, daughter of Thomas — and Aunt of Sir George Thomas, Baronet, (after his death, wife of Edward Byam, Esq., Governor of the Leeward Islands), by whom he had three sons, viz :—Samuel, Josiah, and William, and an only daughter—

62. Samuel Martin, born at Green Castle, Antigua, about Anno 1693.
Of whom presently.

63. Josiah Martin, born at Green Castle, Antigua, about Anno 1695.

64. William Martin, born at Green Castle, Antigua, about Anno 1697.
He was an M. D., of London. His son was—

65. George Martin, born at Antigua Islands, about Anno 1725.

66. A daughter born about Anno 1699.
She was married to —. Chester, a Colonel in the Army, and died previous to 1735.

63. Josiah Martin, born at Green Castle, Antigua Island, about Anno 1695, second son of Samuel Martin, (No. 61) of Belfast, Ireland.

He emigrated to Long Island, near New York.

Josiah Martin married Mary Yeamans, of Antigua, by whom he had issue, three sons and three daughters, viz—

67. Samuel Martin, born in Antigua, about Anno 1720.

68. Charles Yeamans Martin, born in Antigua, about Anno 1722.
He was married, but had no issue.

69. William Martin, born in Antigua, about Anno 1725.

70. Elizabeth Martin, born in Antigua, about Anno 1727.
She married her kinsman, Hon. Josiah Martin, Governor of North Carolina, America.

71. Alice Martin, born in Antigua, about Anno 1730.

72. Rachael Martin, born in Antigua, about Anno 1733.
She married Mr. Bannister, of Long Island, America.

62. Hon. Samuel Martin, the eldest son of Samuel Martin, (No. 61) was born Anno 1693, at Green Castle, Antigua, and removed to Shorten House, Dorsetshire, where he died.

He was a Member of Parliament for Camelford, and brother of Hon. Josiah Martin, Governor of North Carolina, America.

Samuel Martin removed to, and settled in, Virginia, where he lost a large estate by confiscation, about Anno 1776, on account of the war with Great Britain. He fought a duel with John Wilkes.

He was married, first, to Frances, daughter of John Yeamans, Esq., Attorney-General of Antigua, by whom he had one son and one daughter, Samuel and Henrietta—

73. Hon. Samuel Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, Anno 1713.
He was Joint Secretary to the Treasury, and Treasurer to the Princess of Wales; one of the Representatives for Camelford, in three Parliaments, and afterwards for Hastings, in Sussex. He died unmarried, 20th November, 1789, aged 76 years.

74. Henrietta Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1715.
She was married to John Austen Fitzgerald, a Colonel in the Dutch Service, and left issue. She died 15th April, 1787.

Hon. Samuel Martin, (No. 62) married, secondly, about Anno 1728, Sarah, daughter of Hon. Edward Hyke, (Lieutenant-Governor of the Island of Mountserrat; and President

of the Council there) and widow of William Irish, Esq., of Mountserrat (who died Anno 1748), by whom he had four sons and three daughters—George, Henry, Mary, Josiah, Sarah, William and Alice—

75. George Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, Anno 1729.
He died Anno 1748, aged 19 years.
76. Henry Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, 28th August, 1733.
77. Mary Elizabeth Martin, born on Long Island, about Anno 1735.
78. Hon. Josiah Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, 23d April, 1737.
79. Sarah Martin, born in Antigua, about 1740.
80. William Byam Martin, born on Antigua Island, Anno 1743.
81. Alice Martin, born in Virginia, America, Anno 1745.

78. Hon. Josiah Martin, sixth child of Hon. Samuel Martin, (No. 62) was born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, 23d April 1737.

Josiah Martin became Ensign in the 4th Regiment of Foot in North Carolina, under the English Government, and in 1769 was a Lieutenant-Colonel.

He succeeded in pacifying the Regulators of North Carolina, and took energetic measures to preserve the Royal Authority in 1775, but on the 24th of April of that year, was obliged to fly, and took refuge on board the "Cruiser," from which ship he issued a Proclamation, August 8th.

He was on board the fleet of Sir P. Parker, at Charleston, S. C., in June, 1776, and with Lord Cornwallis, at the defeat of Gen. Gates, at Camden, N. J., in 1780.

He left North Carolina in March, 1781, and withdrew to Long Island, and thence to England. He died in London in July 1786.

He was Governor of North Carolina and a Colonel in the Army. He was married to his cousin Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah Martin, of Long Island, America, (his uncle) and had issue, one son—

82. Josiah Henry Martin, born in North Carolina, October 6th, 1772.
He died unmarried, Anno 1799.

80. William Byam Martin, Esq., of White Knights, in the County of Berks, eighth child of Hon. Samuel Martin, (No. 62) of Shorten House, Dorsetshire, was born on Antigua Island, Anno 1743.

He was married about Anno 1779, to Charlotte, daughter of Colonel Yorke, of the Royal Artillery, by whom he had issue, three sons, as follows—

83. Colonel Samuel Martin, born Anno 1780.
He was a Colonel in the 1st Guard, and was killed near Sebastian, Anno 1813.
84. Hon. William Byam Martin, born about Anno 1783.
He was Governor of Amboyna, in India, and afterwards of Delhi, in India.
85. Henry Yorke Martin, born about Anno, 1785.
He died in the East Indies, Anno 1803.

76. Sir Henry Martin, fourth child of Hon. Samuel Martin, (No. 62) was born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, August 28th, 1733.

He was Comptroller of His Majesty's Navy; one of the Representatives of the Town and County of Southampton, and was created a Baronet, July 28th, 1791.

He was married, 26th Nov., Anno 1761, to Eliza Anne, daughter of Harding Parker, of Hillbrook, in the County of Cork (and widow of St. Leger Hayward Gillman, Esq., of Gilmanville, in the same County), by whom he had four sons and four daughters, viz:

86. Samuel Henry Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1762.
He was a Midshipman in the Navy and died a minor, 1782.
87. Eliza Anne Martin, born in the Parish of St. James, in Westminster about Anno, 1764.
She died Anno 1823.
88. Sarah Catherine Martin, born at Bishopstown, in the County of Cork, about Anno 1776.
She died Anno 1826.
89. Sir Henry William Marin, born at Bishopstown, County Cork, 20th Dec., 1768.
He succeeded his father as 2d Baronet.

90. Judith Anne Martin, born at Bishopstown, County Cork, about Anno 1770,
She was married 2d July, 1809, to John Pollexfen Bastard, Esq., of Kitley, Devonshire, and died Anno 1848.

91. Josiah Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, about Anno 1772.
He was Collector of the Customs in Antigua, and died 5th December, 1849.

92. Sir Thomas Bryan Martin, born at Shorten House, Dorsetshire, Anno 1773.
He was a Captain in the Navy and died 21st Oct., 1854.

93. Lydia Maria Martin, born about Anno 1776, at Walcot, near Bath, England.
She died Anno 1843.

Sir Henry Martin (No. 76), died Aug. 1st, Anno 1794, and was succeeded by his second son, Henry William Martin.

92. Sir Thomas Bryan Martin, of Shorten House, Dorsetshire, eighth child of Sir Henry Martin (No. 76), of same place, was born there Anno 1773.

Sir Thomas Bryan Martin was a gallant Naval Officer. He was "Admiral of the Fleet," and "Vice Admiral" of the United Kingdom, "Grand Commander of the Bath," and K. S. Also late "Comptroller of the Navy."

He married, about Anno 1800, Catharine Fanshaw, daughter of Captain R. Fanshaw, Royal Navy, by whom he had issue, six children:

94. Sir William Fanshaw Martin, present (1879) Baronet, born Anno 1801.

95. Sir Henry Bryan Martin, born about Anno 1803.
He was a Naval Officer of high repute. He was "Vice Admiral" of the Royal Navy, and "Grand Commander of the Bath." He died at Genoa, 9th February. 1865.

96. Col. Robert Fanshaw Martin, born about Anno 1805. He was "Lieutenant Colonel," and "Deputy Adjutant Quarter Master" of Her Majesty's Forces at Bombay, India.
He married Rebecca Alleyne, daughter of Sir Reynold Alleyne, Baronet, and died without issue at Poonah, in India, 13th July, 1846.

97. Catharine Martin, born about Anno 1807. She was married 8th of March, Anno 1825, to her Cousin, Sir Henry Martin, Baronet.

98. Elizabeth Anne Martin, born about Anno 1810. She was married to Colonel F. J. Davies, of the Royal Grenadier Guards.

99. Williamina Mary Martin, born about Anno 1812.

89. Sir Henry William Martin, fourth child of Sir Henry Martin, (No. 76) was born at Bishopstown, County Cork, December 20th, 1768. He succeeded his father as second Baronet, 1st August, 1794.

He was married, June 23d, 1792, to Catherine, daughter of Thomas Powell, of the Chestnuts, near Tottenham, in Middlesex; by whom (who died Anno 1847) he had issue, two sons and one daughter, viz: Henry, Henry, and Catherine Elizabeth—

100. Henry Martin, born at Bishopstown, County Cork, 30th March, 1793.
He died 19th April, Anno 1794.

101. Henry Martin, born at Bishopstown, County Cork, 3d October, 1801.
He succeeded to his father as third Baronet.

102. Catherine Elizabeth, born at Bishopstown, County Cork, 19th February, 1803.
She was married, 7th November, 1839, to Rev. George May, eldest son of G. May, Esq., of Strode House, Herne, Kent, and died his widow 12th September, Anno 1873.

Sir Henry William Martin (No. 89) died 3d February, Anno 1848, and was succeeded by his only son—

101. Sir Henry Martin, third Baronet, born at Bishopstown, County Cork, 3d October, 1801. He succeeded to his father 3d February, 1848.

He was married 8th March, Anno 1825, to Catherine, daughter of Admiral Sir Thomas

Byam Martin, Grand Commander of the Bath; and died without issue, 4th December, 1863, and was succeeded by his cousin, Admiral Sir William Fanshawe Martin, Knight, Commander of the Bath, fourth and present (1879) Baronet.

94. Sir William Fanshawe Martin, first child of Sir Thomas Byam Martin (No. 92) of Berks, Grand Commander of the Bath, and Admiral Royal Navy, was born, Anno 1801, and removed to Lockynge, Berkshire.

He was married, first, Anno 1826, to the Hon. Anne Draper, daughter of William Draper, first Lord Wynford, and by her (who died Anno 1836) had issue—

103. Thomas Byam Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, Anno 1828.
He died Anno 1847.
104. William Best Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, Anno 1830.
He died unmarried.
105. Catherine Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1833.
She died Anno 1845.
106. Anne Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1835.

He was married, secondly, Anno 1838, to Sophia Elizabeth, daughter of R. Hurt, Esq., and by her (who died 12th November, 1874) had further issue—

107. Richard Byam Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1839.
He was married 20th July, Anno 1869, to Catherine, only child of the late Captain Knipe, and has a daughter, born Anno 1871.
108. Sophia Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1841.
109. Caroline Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1843.
110. Grace Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1845.
111. Harriet Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1848.
112. Georgianna Martin, born at Lockynge, Berkshire, about Anno 1850.

COAT ARMOUR.

Creation—28th July, Anno 1791.
Arms—Gules; on a chevron, between three crescents argent, an anchor, erect, with a piece of cable ppr.
Crest—A dexter hand brandishing a sabre, trenchant, ppr, pommel and hilt, or.
Motto: Auxilium at alto.
Residence—Upton Grey, Odiham, Berkshire.
Club—United Service.

[Burke's Peerage for 1879; page 803.]

Martins, of Ham Court, Worcestshire.

The Founders of the Martin Family of Ham Court, Worcestshire, were two Brothers, William and Edward Martin, the two younger sons of Hon. William Martin (No. 47), Recorder of the City of Exeter, in Devonshire.

49. William Martin, born in Exeter, Devonshire, about Anno 1595, removed to and settled in Worcestshire, where he died. His son was—

113. William Martin, of Evesham, Worcestshire, son of William Martin, of Exeter, Devonshire and Evesham, Worcestshire, was born at the last named place about Anno 1640.

He was married in July, 1678, to Elizabeth, daughter of John Knight, Esq., of Barrels, County Warwick, (by Joan his wife, daughter of Edmund Rawlings, Esq., of Downington), and had issue, four sons, John, Thomas, William Henry, and James, as follows—

114. John Martin, born at Evesham, Worcestershire, about Anno 1679.
Of whom presently.

115. Thomas Martin, born at Evesham, Worcestershire, about Anno 1681.

He was a Banker of Lombard Street, London, and of Clapham, in Surrey; and Member of Parliament for Wilton.

He was married to Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Lowe, of Cheshunt, Hertfordshire.

He died without issue, Anno 1765.

116. Willam Henry Martin, born at Evesham, Worcestershire, about Anno 1683.

He was a Barrister-at-Law, of Lincoln's Inn, London, and Clapham in Surrey, Member of Parliament, and Secretary for Gowran, County Kilkenny, Ireland.

He was married to Laura, daughter of —— Morrelli, Esq., and died Anno 1757.

117. James Martin, born at Evesham, Worcestershire, about Anno 1685.

He was member of Parliament for Cambridge. In 1721 he purchased the Estate and Manor of Quy, in Cambridge, from Sir Paul Whichcote, Baronet, and dying without issue, left the property to his eldest brother, John Martin.

114. John Martin, of Evesham, Worcestershire, first son of William Martin (No. 113), of same place, was born there about Anno 1679.

His younger brother, James, died without issue, and left his property to this John Martin, his eldest brother.

He had a son—

118. John Martin, of Quy Hall, Cambridge, son of John Martin (No. 114), was born at said place, about Anno 1705.

He was of Overbury Park, and Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, and Member of Parliament for Tewkesbury.

He was married to Catharine Jackson, of Sweed Park, Gloucestershire, and had issue, seven children, viz: John, Joseph, James, Catharine, Anne, Margaret, and Elizabeth—

119. John Martin, born at Quy Hall, about Anno 1730.

120. Joseph Martin, born at Quy Hall, about Anno 1733.

121. James Martin, born at Quy Hall, about Anno 1735.

122. Catharine Martin, born at Quy Hall, about Anno 1737.

She was married to Sir Nicholas Hackett Carew, Baronet, of Biddington Hall, in County Surrey.

123. Anne Martin, born at Quy Hall, about Anno 1740.

She was married to Henry Herbert, of Muccross, Killarney.

124. Margaret Martin, born at Quy Hall, about Anno 1742.

She was married to Treadway Russell Nash, D. D., of Berne, Worcestershire, and had an only daughter and heir, who was married to Lord Somers.

125. Elizabeth Martin, born at Quy Hall, about Anno 1745.

She was married to Thomas Heberdar, M. D.

119. John Martin, of Quy Hall, Cambridge, first son of John Martin (No. 118), of same place, was born there about Anno 1730.

He was of Quy Hall, and Overbury Park, Cambridgeshire.

He was married to Judith Bromley, heiress of Ham Court, Worcestershire, but died without issue.

120. Joseph Martin, of Quy Hall, Cambridge, second child of John Martin (No. 118), was born at first named place, about Anno 1733.

He removed to London, where he became a Banker of Lombard Street. He was also Member of Parliament for Tewkesbury, Worcestershire.

He was married about Anno 1760, to Eleanor Torriano, daughter of Sir John Torriano, Knight, (by Eleanor, his wife, sister of Sir Horace Mann, Baronet, Knight, of the

Bath, and British Envoy, at Florence, in Italy).

Joseph Martin had issue, seven children, Thomas, Joseph, Charles, George, Eleanor, Mary, and Anne, as follows—

126. Thomas Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1762.
He was of Quy Hall, Cambridgeshire, and died 12th July, 1821.

127. Rev. Joseph Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1764.

128. Charles Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1766.

129. George Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1768.

130. Eleanor Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1770.
She was married to J. Foote, Esq., and died 12th May, 1831.

131. Mary Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1772.
She was married to the Rev. Thomas Heberden, Canon, Residentiary of Exeter, and has issue.

132. Anna Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1775.
She was married to Joseph Smith, Esq., Private Secretary to Mr. Pitt.

121. James Martin, of Quy Hall, Cambridge, and Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, third child of John Martin (No. 118), of said places, was born at the first named about Anno 1735, and died at Tewkesbury, 26th of January, 1810.

He was Member of Parliament for Tewkesbury.

He was married 17th February, 1794, to Penelope, daughter of John Skipp, Esq., of the Upper Hall, Ledbury, (collaterally descended from Dr. Skipp, the first Protestant Bishop of Herefordshire) and by her (through whom came the Estate of Whateley, inherited from her Ancestors, the Willingtons), he had issue, three sons and three daughters, viz: John, Joseph, James, Penelope, Elizabeth and Anne, as follows—

133. John Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, 27th November, 1774.

134. Joseph Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno, 1776.
He was married.

135. James Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1778.
He was married.

136. Penelope Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno, 1780.
She died unmarried.

137. Elizabeth Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1783.
She was married to C. E. Handford, Esq., of Woollers Hill, County Worcester.

138. Anne Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1785.
She died unmarried.

127. The Rev. Joseph Martin, born about Anno 1764, at Tewkesbury, County Worcester, second son of Joseph Martin [No. 120], of Lombard Street, London.

He was Lord of the Manor of Cheshunt, Hertfordshire, Rector of Bourton on the Hill, Gloucestershire, and Canon Residentiary of Exeter, Devonshire. He was also of Ham Court, in same County, where his children were born.

He was married Anno 1786, to Isabella Margaret, daughter of the Rev. John Sturges, L.L. D., Prebendary of Winchester; and sister of the Right Hon. William Sturges Bourne, of Testwood, Hampshire, and had issue eleven children, viz :—

139. Joseph John Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno, 1787.
Now (1850) of Ham Court.

140. Rev. George Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1890.

141. Henry Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno, 1793.
He died about Anno, 1843.

142. William Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1795.

143. Francis Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1797.
He died 24th of February, 1810.

144. Richard Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1800.

145. John Sturges Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1803.
He died unmarried 9th of August, 1839.

146. Isabella Margaret Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1805.

147. Eleanor Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1807.
Deceased.

148. Anne Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1810.
Deceased.

149. Frances Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, about Anno 1815.

139. Joseph John Martin, Esq., first child of Rev. Joseph Martin (No. 127), was born about Anno 1787, in London. He was late of Ham Court, County Worcester.

He was Canon Residentiary of Exeter, succeeded his father, and descends from, and bears the Arms of the Family of Martin, of Quy Hall, County Cambridge, and Overbury Park, County Worcester.

He died Anno 1863, and was succeeded by his nephew, George Edward Martin.

140. Rev. George Martin, second child of Rev. Joseph Martin (No. 127), of Ham Court, and London, was born at the latter place about Anno 1790. He was living at Ham Court, Worcestershire, Anno 1850.

He took Holy Orders and was Canon Residentiary; Chancellor of the Diocese of Exeter, and Vicar of Harberton. He died 27th August, 1860. He was married, first, in 1825, to the Lady Charlotte Sophia Eliot, youngest daughter of William, second Earl of St. Germains, and by her (who died in 1839), had issue, six children, viz: George Edward, Henry Arthur, Georgianna, Charlotte Harriet, Susan Isabella, and Jemima Ann Frances, as follows—

150. George Edward Martin, born 11th November, Anno 1829.
He succeeded his uncle, Joseph John Martin.

151. Rev. Henry Arthur Martin, born about Anno 1831.
He became Vicar of Laston, Nottinghamshire.

152. Georgianna Martin, born about Anno 1833.
Deceased.

153. Charlotte Harriet Martin, born about Anno 1835.

154. Susan Isabella Martin, born about Anno 1837.
Deceased.

155. Jemima Ann Frances Martin, born about Anno 1840.
She was married in January, 1860, to Colonel Charles Cooper Johnson, Commander of the Bath, son of Sir H. A. Johnson, Baronet, of Southlands.

The Rev. George Martin married, second, Remira Henrietta Aldenburgh, only daughter of Admiral William Bentwick, (by the Lady Frances, his wife, daughter of Charles, first Earl Manvers,) and by her (who died 16th January, 1868), had issue five children, viz—

156. Albert Bentick Martin, born 16th December, 1843.

157. Evelyn Charles Martin, born 5th July, 1867.
He was of the 87th Irish Fusiliers.

158. Remira Isabella Martin, born about Anno 1850.

159. Emily Frances Martin, born about Anno 1853.
Deceased.

160. Lucy Annora Martin, born about Anno 1855.

142. Rev. William Martin, of Staveton, Devonshire, fourth son of Rev. Joseph Mar-

tin (No. 127), of Ham Court, Worcestershire, was born at the last named place about Anno 1795.

He was in Holy Orders, and was Vicar of Staveton, Devonshire.

He was married to Jane Champernowne, eldest daughter of Arthur Champernowne, of Dartington, Devonshire, and had issue, thirteen children, viz—

161. William Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1820.
162. Arthur Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1822.
163. Richard Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1825.
He married Eliza Rose Fearon.
164. Francis Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1827. Deceased.
165. Frances Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1829.
She was married in 1852, to Rev. Joseph Lloyd Bereton.
166. Charles Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1831.
167. Alfred John Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1833.
168. John Harrington Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1835.
169. Regina Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1837.
170. Caroline Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1840.
171. Mary Isabella Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1842.
172. Anne Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1845.
173. Louisa Remira Martin, born at Staveton, Devonshire, about Anno 1847.

144. Richard Martin, sixth child of Rev. Joseph Martin (No. 127), was born in London about Anno 1800.

He took Holy Orders, and became Vicar of Murheniot, Cornwall.

He was married to Charlotte, eldest daughter of the Rev. J. W. Baugh, Rector of Ripple, County of Worcester, and Chancellor of the Diocese of Bristol.

150. George Edward Martin, Esq, eldest son of Rev. George Martin (No. 140), of Ham Court, Worcestershire, was born there 11th November, 1829.

He was Justice of the Peace, and Doctor of Law; Captain of "Queen's Own" Worcestershire Yeomanry Cavalry; and Lord of the Manor of Upton.

He was married 15th October, 1862, to Marie Henrietta, daughter of the late Benjamin Cherry, Esq., of Brickendon Grange, County Hertford, Justice of the Peace, and Doctor of Law for Hertfordshire, (by Charlotte Cassandra, his wife, daughter of Right Rev. H. Phillpots, Bishop of Exeter) and has issue—

i. Charlotte Susan Henrietta Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, 31 January, 1864.
ii. Madeline Frances Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, 4th June, 1865.
iii. Eliot George Bromley Martin, born at Ham Court, 2d October, 1866.
iv. Eleanor Mary Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, 14th November, 1869.
v. Annora Margaret Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, 7th April, 1872.
vi. Granville Edward Bromley Martin, born at Ham Court, Worcestershire, 18th October, 1875.

128. Lieutenant-Colonel Charles Martin, of Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, third child of Joseph Martin (No. 120), of same place, was born there about Anno 1766. He died Anno 1827.

He was married about 1788, to Elizabeth, daughter of Solomon Williams, of Dublin, Ireland, by whom he had three children, viz: Charles Herbert, John Williams, and Eliza, as follows—

174. Charles Herbert Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1790.

175. John William Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1792.

176. Eliza Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1794.
She was married to James McCabe, M. D., and had issue.

174. Rev. Charles Herbert Martin, of Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, first child of Lieutenant-Colonel Charles Martin (No. 128), of same place, was born there about Anno 1790.

He was Master of Arts. He took Holy Orders.

He was married, first, Anno 1818, to Eliza Porter Sloane, second daughter of the late William Sloane, Esq., of Toboga, by whom he had three daughters, viz: Henrietta Ann Bidgood, Eliza Heberden, and Charlotte Louisa, as follows—

I. Henrietta Ann Bidgood Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1820.
She was married 3d of August, 1843, to Samuel White Baker, Esq., eldest son of Samuel Baker, Esq., of Lypiatt Park, County Gloucester.

II. Eliza Heberden Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1823.
She was married 3d of August, 1843, to John Garland Baker, Esq.

III. Charlotte Louisa Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1825.

Charles Herbert Martin was married, secondly, to Frances Anne, second daughter of Joseph Goodwin, Esq., and had issue by her, two children—

I. Charles Frederick Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1835.

II. Gertrude Eleanor Frances Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1840.
She died 16th November, 1865.

175. John William Martin, of Twinning, second son of Lieutenant-Colonel Charles Martin (No 128), was born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1792.

He was of Twinning, County Gloucester, and Justice of the Peace.

He was married, first, to Jane Clarke, who died without issue; and secondly, in 1841, to Sophia, daughter of William Whitehouse, Esq., and had issue—

I. Charles Stanhope Martin, born at Twinning, Gloucestershire, about Anno 1842.
He died Anno 1859.

129. George Martin, fourth child of Josiah Martin (No. 120), was born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1768.

He took Holy Orders and became Vicar of Overbury, and afterwards of Broad Winsor.

He was married to Maria, daughter of ——. Clarke, Esq., and died, leaving an only child—

I. Maria Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1790.
She was married to William Hill Buckle, Esq., of Chancely, near Tewkesbury, and has issue.

133. John Martin, first child of James Martin (No. 121), was born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, 27th of November, 1774. He was Member of Parliament for Tewkesbury, Worcestershire.

He was married 5th of March, 1803, to Frances, daughter of Richard Stone, Esq., of Chiselhurst, and had issue six children, viz: John, Richard, James, Robert, Frances Penelope and Emily, as follows—

177. John Martin, born 2d of February, 1805. He was Member of Parliament for Tewkesbury.
He was married first the 31st of October, 1837, to Mary, daughter of Captain Thomas Aubrey Morse, and had by her (who died in 1843) an only daughter—

1. Elinor Traherne Martin, born about Anno 1839.

John Martin was married secondly, to —— ——. Nine children—

178. Richard Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1806.

He died unmarried, 5th of June, 1829.

179. James Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, 18th of May, 1807.

180. Robert Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, 14th of August, 1808.

He was married Anno 1837, to Mary Anne, daughter of John Biddulph, Esq., and had issue—

181. Frances Penelope Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1810.

182. Emily Martin, born at Tewkesbury, Worcestershire, about Anno 1812.

She was married in June, 1830, to Robert Cumming Norman, Esq., of Bromley.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms—Paly of six, or, and azure, on a chief gules, three martletts of the first.

Crest—A Martin passant ppr.

Motto—Pejus letho flagitium.

Seat—Ham Court, Upton-on-Severn, Worcestershire.

[Burke's Landed Gentry, Vol. 2 page 1069. Pub. 1879.]

MARTIN, of HEMINGSTONE, SUFFOLK.

51. ROGER MARTIN, of Exeter, Devonshire, and Stepney, in Middlesex, fourth son of Hon. William Martin (No. 47), of the first named place, was born there about Anno 1599, and removed about Anno 1620, to Stepney, in Middlesex. By his wife, Elizabeth, he had a son—

183. CAPTAIN ROGER MARTIN, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1625, son of Roger Martin of same place, by Elizabeth his wife.

He was married first to Margaret, daughter of Anthony Tutchen, and secondly to Thomasina, and died Anno 1687, having had by the former two daughters and a son—

184. Margaret Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1650.

185. Elizabeth Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1653.

186. Tutchen Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1660.

186. TUTCHEN MARTIN, only son of Captain Roger Martin (No. 183), was born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1660.

He was married to Bennett Garsh (or Gage) and died Anno 1702, having had issue—

187. William Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1690.

He was Admiral of the Fleet.

He was married 16th of August, Anno 1726, to Mary Atkins, of Twell, County Gloucester, and died without issue, Anno 1756.

188. Tutchen Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about anno, 1692.

He died without issue, Anno 1721.

189. Bennet Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1695.

Of whom presently.

190. Roger Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1697.

He was Admiral in the Royal Navy. He died Anno 1870, having had a son John, who predeceased him.

191. James Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1700.

189. BENNET MARTIN, Doctor of Medicine, third son of Tutchen Martin, was born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1695.

He died Anno 1741, leaving by Elizabeth his wife, a son—

192. CAPTAIN WILLIAM MARTIN, of the Royal Navy, born at Stepney, Middlesex,

about Anno 1730. He was married to Arabella, daughter of Admiral Sir William Rowley, Knight of the Bath, (and sister of Sir Joshua Rowley, created a Baronet, in 1786), and by her (who married secondly Colonel Gibbs, of Horsely Park, Sussex, father of the late Major General Sir Samuel Gibbs, Knight Commander of the Bath, who fell at New Orleans, 8th of January, 1815, and of Major General Sir Edward Gibbs, Knight Commander of the Bath, Governor of Jersey and Colonel of the 68th Regiment) had issue three sons, William, Henry and George, viz—

193. William Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex, about Anno 1765.
He was of Hemingstone, Suffolk.
194. Henry Martin, born at Stepney, Middlesex about Anno 1770.
195. Sir George Martin, born about Anno 1773.

Sir George Martin was Knight Commander of the Bath, Grand Commander St. Michaels and St. George, and Vice Admiral of England.

He was married first, in 1804, to Harriet, sister of Admiral Bentinck; and secondly, in 1815, to Miss A. Locke, of Norbury, Park, Surrey.

Captain William Martin (No. 192), was succeeded by his eldest son—

193. William Martin, Esq., born about Anno 1765, at Stepney, Middlesex. He was of Hemingstone, County Suffolk.

He was formerly Captain in Elliot's Light Horse.

He was married to Sarah, daughter of Sir Joshua Rowley, Baronet (so created in 1786), and had issue, six children, viz: William, Richard Bartholomew, Eliza, Arabella, Philadelphia, and Maria, as follows—

196. William Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1780.
He died vita patria.
197. Richard Bartholomew Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1785.
198. Eliza Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1787.
She was married to the Rev. Charles Townley, brother of Townley, of Fulbourne, County Cambridge.
199. Arabella Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1790.
200. Philadelphia Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1792.
201. Maria Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1794.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms—Argent two bars, gules.
Crest—An ape; also a Martin Cat, admiring himself in a looking-glass, ppr
Motto: Sans tache.
Seat—Hemingstone, County Suffolk.
[Burke's Landed Gentry, 1879; page 1071.]

---

197. Richard Bartholomew Martin, Esq., of Hemingstone, Suffolk, second son of William Martin (No. 193), of same place, was born there about Anno 1785.

He was married 5th of April, 1832, to Juliana, daughter of John Donovan Verner, Lieutenant 55th Foot, (son of Robert Verner Esq., of Dublin, by Juliana, his wife, daughter of Edward Donovan, Esq., of Balleymore, County Wexford), and had issue—

202. William George Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, 5th August, 1835.
Now of Hemingstone, Suffolk.
203. Maria Elizabeth Verner Martin, born at Hemingston, Suffolk, about Anno 1837.
She was married in June, 1856, to the Rev. John Longe, Rector of St. Mary Elms, Ipswich.
204. Charles Townley Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1840.
He was an Officer in the 70th Regiment, and was drowned.
205. Henry John Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1842.
He was a Lieutenant in the Royal Navy.

206. Richard Edward Rowley Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1845.

207. Francis Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1847.

208. Joshua Gibbs Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1850.

209. Sarah Juliana Philadelphia Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1853.
She died young.

Mr. Richard Bartholomew Martin, died 11th April, 1855, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

202. William George Martin, Esq., of Hemingstone Hall, Suffolk, Captain in the Royal Navy, was born there Aug. 5, 1835.

He was married 19th May, 1865, to Margaret, daughter of William Stratham, Esq., of Sidmouth, (by Anne his wife, only child of General Sir George Buttell Fisher, Royal Navy), and has issue, two daughters—

I. Beatrix Maria Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1860.

II. Eliza Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, about Anno 1863.

194. Hon. Henry Martin, of Colston Bassett, Nottinghamshire, second son of Captain William Martin (192), of Stepney, Middlesex, was born there about Anno 1770, and removed to Colston Bassett.

He was for many years Member of Parliament for Kinsale.

He enjoyed the friendship of Charles Fox, Romilly and Erskine, and was one of the original Members of the Fox Club, when the number was only twelve.

He became Justice of the Peace, King's Counsel in Fox's Administration, and was afterwards a Master in Chancery.

Mr. Martin was married 14th July, 1795, to Maria Elizabeth, eldest daughter and co-heir of Francis Offley Edmonds, Esq., of Worsborough Hall, County York, Justice of the Peace (by Hannah Maria, youngest daughter and co-heiress of Joseph Offley, Esq., of Norton Hall, Derbyshire, sister and co-heir of Edmund Offley), and died 19th July, Anno 1839. He had issue, four sons, viz: William Bennett, Henry Burges, George Bohun and Francis Offley.

210. William Bennett Martin, born at Hemingstone, Suffolk, 7th Oct., 1796.

211. Henry Burges Martin, born at Colston Bassett, Nottinghamshire, 5th Oct. 1797.
Now of East Bridgford Manor.
He was Justice of the Peace, and Bachelor of Civil Law in 1820.

212. George Bohun Martin, born at Colston Bassett, Nottinghamshire, 21st March, 1799.
He was of Crabb's Abbey, Norfolk, Captain in the Royal Navy and Commander of the Bath.
He was married to Isabella Harriet, daughter of Admiral Sir Thomas Briggs, Grand Commander of St. Michael and St. George, and died 13th October, 1854, leaving issue, two daughters—

I. Isabella Martin, born at Crabb's Abbey, Norfolk, about Anno, 1825.
She was married to Sir Archibald Ashburnham, Baronet.

II. Amelia Martin, born at Crabb's Abbey, Norfolk, about Anno, 1827.
She was married to Cromer Ashburnham, Esq.

213. Francis Offley Martin, born at Colston Bassett, Nottinghamshire, 22d March, 1805.
He was of Rose Hill Hampton, Midddlesex, Master of Arts, Barrister-at-Law and Inspector of Charities.
He was married 31st January, 1844, to Mary, daughter of the Rev. Samuel Smith, Doctor o Divinity, of Dry Drayten, County Cambridge, Dean of Christ Church, Oxford, and Prebendary of Durham, and has issue, one son and two daughters—

I. William Henry Martin, born at Rose Hill, Hampton, Middlesex, about Anno, 1845.
He was a Cadet in the Royal Military College, Woolwich. He died 3d Dec., Anno 1869.

II. Frances Augusta Martin, born at Rose Hill, Hampton, Middlesex, about 1847.

III. Edith Philadelphia Martin, born at Rose Hill, Hampton, Middlesex, about Anno 1849.

She was married to Henry Martin, Esq., of the Royal Navy, and died Anno 1876, leaving a daughter—

1. Augusta Anne Martin, born about Anno 1871.

Martin, of Warsborough Hall, Barnsley, Yorkshire.

210. William Bennett Martin, of Warsborough Hall, Barnsley, Yorkshire, eldest son of Hon. Henry Martin (No. 194), of Colston Bassett, Nottinghamshire, was born at Hemingstone, in Suffolk, 7th of Oct., 1796. Removed to and died 6th of April, 1847, at Warsborough Hall, Yorkshire.

He was Justice of the Peace, and Doctor of Laws; also Captain in the first Yorkshire Yeomanry.

He descended maternally from Thomas Edmunds, Esq., of Warsborough, Secretary to Thomas, Earl of Strafford, and inherited the Edmund's estate of Warsborough, under the will of his uncle.

He was married 26th of November, 1831, to Augusta Marcia, only daughter of the Rev. John Chaloner, of Newton Kyme, of the Guisbro family, (and Augusta Ann, his wife, daughter of Robert and Lady Elizabeth Sutton, and widow of Elmsall or Edward Vavasour, Esq.,) and by her (who died 19th of July, 1859), had issue two sons and five daughters.

214. Maria Elizabeth Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, about Anno 1832.

She was married 28th of August, Anno 1855, to the Honorable Francis Dudley Stuart Wortley, second son of the late Lord Wharncliffe, and has issue seven children. Names not given.

215. Augusta Charlotte Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, about Anno 1834.

She died Anno 1853.

216. Amelia Mary Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, about Anno 1836.

She was married in April, 1858, to Edward Chivers Bower, Esq., Justice of the Peace and Doctor of Law, of Wadworth Hall, Doncaster, County York, and had issue nine children. Names not given.

217. Julia Constance Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, about Anno 1839.

She was married in August, 1863, to Stephen Soames, second son of Charles Soames, Esq., of Coles Park, Hertfordshire, and by him has issue six children. Names not given.

218. Thomas Wentworth Edmunds Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, 24th of November, 1841.

Late of Warsborough Hall, died without issue 15th of November, Anno 1866.

219. Frances Etheldreda Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, Anno about 1843.

220. William Michael Aloysius Edmunds Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, 8th of May, 1846.

Now (1879) of Warsborough Hall, Yorkshire.

218. Thomas Wentworth Edmunds Martin, of Warsborough Hall, Yorkshire, eldest son of William Bennett Martin (No. 210), of same place, was born there 24th of November, Anno 1841.

He was a Lieutenant in the 60th Royal Rifles. He succeeded his father Anno 1847. He died November, 15th, 1866, from the effects of a fall from his horse, and was succeeded by his brother.

220. William Michael Aloysius Edmunds Martin, Esq., of Warsborough Hall, Yorkshire, Doctor of Law, born 8th of May, Anno 1846.

He was married 3d of August, 1870, to Emily Frances Tichborne, youngest daughter of the late Washington Hibbert, Esq., of Bilton Grange, County Warwick, (and Julia,

daughter of Sir H. Tichborne, Baronet, and widow of Colonel Talbot,) and had issue three daughters—

I. Cecilia Elizabeth Mary Agnes Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, Yorkshire, about Anno 1871.

II. Magdalen Mary Josephine Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, about Anno 1873.

III. Mirial Augusta Mary Martin, born at Warsborough Hall, Yorkshire, about Anno 1875.
She died 1st of April, 1878.

COAT ARMOUR.

Martin, of Warsborough Hall, Barnsley, Yorkshire, shield of nine quarterings.

Arms—First, Argent, two bars gules, for Martin.
Second, Par chevron embattled or and sable: three fleur de lis, countercharged for Edmunds.
Third, Sable, a chevron between three Leopards' faces, or, for Wentworth.
Fourth, Sable, on a bend argent, three lozenges of the field, for Carrington.
Fifth, Or, on a pile, azure, three quatrefoils, argent, pierced, for Vincent.
Sixth, Sable, two pales argent; a canton ermine, for Newce.
Seventh, Argent, cross flory, azure, between four Cornish choughs, sable, beaked and legged gules, for Offley.
Eighth, Per fesse dancette, azure and gules; three greyhounds' heads, erased or, and collared gules, for Clarke.
Ninth, Gules, a crescent, ermine, within an orle of Martlets, or, for Bohun.

William Bennett Martin, impales the Arms of Chaloner, viz—

Arms—Sable, a chevron, or, between three angels' heads, winged or.

Crest—A ship in full sail, ppr. surmounted by the motto, Votis tunc velis. (Then mayest thou be favourable to my prayers).

Motto—Sans tache, (without stain).

Seat—Warsborough Hall, Barnsley, Yorkshire.

Town Residence—24 Great Cumberland Place, Hyde Park, London.

MARTIN OF LONDON.

65. GEORGE MARTIN, of London, son of William Martin, M. D., of London (No. 64), was born at Antigua Island, about Anno 1725, and removed to London, England.

He was sometime of the Parish of St. James, Westminster, and afterwards of St. Catherine Coleman, Fenchurch Street, and Surgeon of St. Thomas's Hospital, London.

He was married at May Fair Chapel, London, 13th March, Anno 1754, to Mary, eldest daughter of John Nickleson, of Stanmore, County of Middlesex, and of London, Merchant, and (co-heir of her brothers, John and Richard Nickleson), and died Anno 1784, leaving issue by her (who died Anno 1779, and was buried at St. Anne's Limehouse,) six children, viz: John Nickleson, George Frederick, Charlotte Louisa, Sarah, Mary and George A., as follows—

221. John Nickleson Martin, baptized in London, 1st April, 1758.

222. George Frederick Martin, born in London, about Anno 1760.
He died young.

223. Charlotte Louisa Martin, born in London, about Anno 1761.
She was married, 6th April, 1793, to Samuel Wesley, Esq., of Ridge, Hartfordshire, afterwards of Highgate and Islington.

224. Sarah Martin, born in London, Anno 1763.
She died Anno 1780, aged 17 years.

225. Mary Martin, born in London, Anno 1765.
She was married first in London, in August, 1785, to Swithen White, who died 16th Aug., 1787, and secondly, 3d February, 1808, to Richard Templeton.

226. George A. Martin, baptized in London, 19th of of February, 1771.

221. JOHN NICHOLSON MARTIN, first child of George Martin (No. 65), of London, and of Wollaton, County of Nottingham, some-

time a Captain in the Army, was baptized at St. Catherine Coleman, Fenchurch Street, London, 1st April, 1758.

He was married at Penritte, 14th Dec., Anno 1785, to Elizabeth Hutchinson, of Appleby, County of Westmoreland, daughter of John Hutchinson. (She was born at Crossfield, 22d August, 1765, and died 22d September, 1836), and had issue, five children, viz: John Nickleson, Elizabeth Mary, George King, Thomas and Caroline, as follows:

227. John Nickleson Martin, born at the Grove, near Plymouth, Eng., 6th Nov., 1787.
He died unmarried, in Jamaica, W. I., Anno 1824.

228. Thomas Martin, born at Wollatin, Nottinghamshire, 11th December, 1787.

229. Elizabeth Mary Martin, born at Middle Mayfie d, County of Stafford, 27th Dec. Anno 1789.
She died unmarried, 1st April, 1838.

230. George King Martin, born in the Parish of Charles in Plymouth, 6th June, Anno 1791.
He died unmarried, in the Island of St. Vincent's, Anno 1817.

231. Caroline Martin, born at Beverly, County of York, 16th October, 1797.
She died unmarried, at Wollaton, in County of Nottingham, Anno, 1821.

226. George A. Martin, of Worthing, County Sussex, sixth child of George Martin, of London (No. 65), was baptized in London, 19th of February, Anno 1771.

He was married at Lambeth, 19th of July, 1804, to Anne, daughter of William Haukins, of the Custom House, and died 22d of Nov. Anno 1842, leaving issue by her (who died 9th of January, 1827) three sons and a daughter. Names not given.

228. Thomas Martin, Esq., late of the Wilderness, County of Surrey, and now (1850) of Montpelier Lodge, Brighton, County Sussex; and of Stanfield in Cumberland; Captain in the Royal Navy; second son of John Nicholson Martin (No. 221), was born the 11th of December, Anno 1787, at Wollaton, Nottinghamshire.

He was married 5th of August, 1828, to Anne, daughter of John Miles, Esq., of London, and had issue seven children, viz—

232. Thomas Hutchinson Mangles Martin, born at Brighton, Sussex, 6th of October, 1829.

233. Elizabeth Adelaide Martin, born at Brighton, Sussex, about Anno 1831.

234. Henry Richmond Martin, born at Brighton, Sussex, 14th of October, 1833.

235. John Nickleson Martin, born at Brighton, Sussex, 21st of August, 1835.
He died 22d of March, Anno 1839.

236. Edward Brace Martin, born at Brighton, Sussex, 17th of January, 1837.

237. John Nickleson Martin, born at Brighton, Sussex, 1st of September, 1839.

238. Caroline Anne Martin, born at Brighton, Sussex, about Anno 1841.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms—Paly of six, or and gules; on a chevron, argent, an anchor, erect, sable; on a chief of the second three Martletts, of the first. Quartering, Richmond, Vaux, of Catterlen, Vaux of Tryermayne, Delamere, and Leybourne.

Crest—In front of a garb, or, a Martin cat, statant, ppr.

Motto—Fide et clementia.

Seat—Montpelier Lodge, Brighton, Sussex.

[Burke's Landed Gentry, Page 835.]

Martin of Dorsetshire and Suffolk.

15. Nicholas Martin, of Admiston Hall, in Dorsetshire, first son of Robert Martin, (No. 14), was born about Anno 1340, at Yeovilton, Dorsetshire, and afterwards became Professor of Admiston Hall, in same shire.

The family of Martin claimed an alliance with one of the Kings of the Saxon Heptarchy, through an intermar-

riage with Joan de Piddle, confirmed by naming a village Piddletown. Its ancient seat was at Admiston Hall, in Dorsetshire, whose last possessor was Nicholas Martin.

He had only two daughters, who were his heiresses, but being by some means prevailed on, though contrary to his inclinations, to dock the estate, and to settle it upon a brother, he died upon the road to London, ere he could complete his purpose, and was buried with his Ancestors at Piddletown, in Dorsetshire, under a large tomb with this inscription :

"Here lies Nicholas the first and Martin the last.
Good night, Nicholas."

"Due North, on the river Moull," says Gough in his "Camdens Britannia," "lies South Molton, in Devonshire, an ancient Corporation, giving name to a 'Hundred,' and formerly held by the Martins, by the service of finding a man with a bow and three arrows to attend the Earl of Gloucester when hunting in the neighborhood."

17. RICHARD MARTIN of Admiston Hall, was born there about Anno 1350.

He was a younger brother of Nicholas Martin above,

He removed to Long Melford, in Suffolk, in the reign of King Richard II., Circa 1390, and died there Anno 1438, leaving a son—

239. LAWRENCE MARTIN, of Long Melford, Suffolk, born there, about Anno 1375.

He purchased lands, in 1449, of William, then Abbot of St. Edmund's Bury, and exchanged others.

He died Anno 1460, and lies buried in Long Melford Church, "with the image of St. Lawrence, and his gridiron over him in allusion to his name."

It was by his benevolence that part of the Church was built, Anno 1484, and which has ever since been the burial place of the family. He left a son and heir.

240. RICHARD MARTIN, of Long Melford, Suffolk, born there about Anno 1395.

He was married to Anne, daughter of Thomas Moriel, and by her had one son.

241. RICHARD MARTIN, of Long Melford, Suffolk, born there about Anno 1420.

He was married to Elizabeth, daughter of Roger Hulsner, and died Anno 1463, leaving a son—

242. RICHARD MARTIN of Long Melford, Suffolk, born there, about Anno 1440.

He made an addition to the Estate, by the purchase of several lands, in the Reign of King Edward IV., and died Anno 1510.

He was married to —— daughter of John Allen, and left issue, three sons, viz: Roger, Lawrence and John, as follows :

243. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1460.

244. Lawrence Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1462.

He settled in London, and was father of Sir Roger Martin, Knight, who was Sheriff of London, Anno 1559, and Lord Mayor thereof Anno 1568.

245. John Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1465.

Weever in his "Funeral Monuments" notices the following persons of the name of Martin:

"Hic (Graveney) jacet Johannes Martin, Justiciarius de communi Banes qui ob 24th of October, 1436, et Anna, uxor ejus.

"This Anna was daughter of Boteler, brother to Boteler, Lord Baron of Wenime.

"Orate Johannis Martin, ar qui ob ultimo. October, 1479."

"Hic jacet Joanna, quondam uxor Johannis Boteler de Graveney, fuit filia Richardi de Feversham, quondam domini de Graveney: ob 3d Nov. 1408. I Reg. H. 4 Cuins.

"Hic (Chalk) jacet Willelmus Martyn, ar et Isabella, uxor ejus qui quidem Willelmus obiit 26th Maii, Anno 1416.

"This Martyn was a good benefactor to this Church, as

appears in divers places in the glass, as also in the structure.

"Here lieth the body of John Martin, late citizen, and Mayor of the City of London; and Catherine his wife."

"The which John Martin departed out of this present life the last day of December, 1471; and the said Catharine, the 20th day of August, 1487.

"On whose souls Jesus have mercy."

243. ROGER MARTIN, of Long Melford, Suffolk, eldest son of Richard Martin, (No. 242), of same place, was born there, about Anno 1460.

He succeeded his father, and was eminently remarkable for his charity. Of him we find a highly interesting anecdote:

"When he declined with age, and was not able to go far from home, he had a whistle to his cane, by which he called the poor to him, to receive his charity."

In the 14th year of King Henry VIII. (1522), he was appointed one of the Commissioners for levying the subsidy granted to that King, having, previously, been educated to the Law, and became a bencher of Lincoln's Inn.

In the reign of Queen Mary, on being offered the Secretaryship of State, he nobly replied: "That for himself, he was highly satisfied with the sufficiency God had bestowed on him, and with a private life, and as for his son, he would inherit a competency sufficient, if he proved an honest man, and if he became otherwise, far too much."

This truly good and amiable man was permitted by Providence to live to the unusual period of nearly one hundred years—a period which he may be said to have really lived, for his life was devoted to the good of his fellow-beings, and in death he did not forget the general objects of his bounty, leaving considerable benefactions to the poor, to console their miseries after his departure.

He died in the latter end of the reign of Queen Mary, about Anno 1555–6, and was succeeded by his son and heir—

246. RICHARD MARTIN, of Long Melford, Suffolk, only son of Roger Martin, of same place, was born there, about Anno 1480.

He also added to the Family Estates by purchase, as his father had done, and particularly by the acquisition of a noble Lordship, which he bought of Sir William Cordell, in the 9th year of Queen Elizabeth (1566).

In the second year of the same reign (Anno 1559), he was directed to send a horse and man, completely armed, to Newcastle, to march against the French and Scots.

He was married first, to Anne, daughter of Mr. Eden of London, and by her had a son and heir—

247. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1526.

He was married secondly, to Elizabeth, daughter of John Crane, of Chilton, by whom he had issue, two sons—

248. Richard Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1528.

249. William Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1530.

Mr. Richard Martin, died Anno 1572, and confirmed by his will all the Charities left by his father.

247. ROGER MARTIN, of Long Melford, Suffolk, eldest son of Richard Martin (No. 246), of same place, was born there Anno 1526.

He was married, first, to Ursula, daughter of Sir Thomas Jermin, of Rushbrook, in Suffolk, Knight, by whom he had (with other children), a son and heir—

250. Richard Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1550.

He was married, secondly, to Margaret, daughter of Walter Bowles, Esq., of Pembrokeshire, by whom he had a son and two daughters—

251. Thomas Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1560.

He was educated to the Law in the Middle Temple, but quitting that profession, for war-

like pursuits, he went abroad, and was never heard of afterwards.

252. Margaret Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1562.

253. Elizabeth Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1563.

Mr. Roger Martin greatly improved the Family Estate, and died 3d of August, Anno 1615, aged 89 years, and was buried in the Church of Melford.

He made some considerable benefactions to the poor. He was succeeded by his eldest son.

250. Richard Martin, of Long Melford, Suffolk, was born there about Anno 1550. He also made additions to his patrimony.

He was married three times; first, to Eleanor, daughter of Francis Mamrock, Esq., of Gifford's Hall, in Stoke, juxta Nayland, in Suffolk, by whom he had two sons—

254. Roger, Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1582.
He died young.

255. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1584.
He was heir to his father.

He was married, secondly, to Barbara, daughter of Thomas Daniel, Esq., of Acton, in Suffolk, by whom he had three sons and one daughter—

256. William Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1590.

257. Lawrence Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1592.

258. John Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1594.

259. Mary Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1596.
Mary was married to John Digby, Esq., son and heir of John Digby, of North Luffingham, in Rutlandshire.

Mr. Richard Martin, was married, thirdly, to Alice, daughter of Edmund Smith, Esq., of Suffolk, by whom he had only female issue.

He was buried at Melford, with his wives and children, under a large Tomb.

255. Sir Roger Martin, of Long Melford, Suffolk, only surviving son of Richard Martin (No. 250), by his first marriage, was born there Anno 1584.

He received the honor of Knighthood; and on 3d January, Anno 1627, King Charles I. was pleased, by Letters Patent, for various causes, to extend his favor to Sir Roger, from the statute made in the 35th year of Queen Elizabeth (1582), relating to recusants, and their not going five miles from their own abode.

Sir Roger was so great a sufferer, by his Loyalty, in the Rebellion of 1641, that he was compelled to petition both Houses of Parliament for redress, setting forth in his prayer, that he and his ancestors had quietly lived amongst their neighbors in Melford for about three hundred years.

Sir Roger Martin was married to Anne, daughter of Lawrence Samuel Lowe, of Seven Oaks, Kent, by whom he had seven sons and three daughters, viz—

259. ———, still born, at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1608.

260. Richard Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1609.
He died when aged only three-quarters of a year, and was buried at Higham Church, in Suffolk.

261. Richard Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1611.
He was heir to his father.

262. John Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1612.
He died Anno 1667.

263. Mary Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1614.
She died 1634.

264. Elizabeth Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1615.

265. Anne Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1616.

She was married to John Tate, Esq., of Yoxford, in Suffolk.

266. Henry Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1618.

He was married Anno 1649, to Margaret, daughter of John Carey, Esq., brother of Sir Edward Carey, Knight, of Devonshire; and died Anno 1677, leaving no issue by his wife, who survived him till 1st April, Anno 1712, when she died at the advanced age of 99 years.

267. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1620. He died Anno 1661.

268. Francis Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1624. He died Anno 1651.

Sir Roger Martin died Anno 1657, and was succeeded by his third son—

261. Richard Martin, Esq., of Long Melford, Suffolk, third son of Sir Roger Martin, born there, Anno 1609.

He was married first, to Jane, daughter of Sir Henry Bedingfeld, Knight, of Oxborough, by whom he had issue, ten children, viz:

269. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1634. He died an infant.

270. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1635. He died an infant.

271. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1636. He died an infant.

272. Henry Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1638. He died Anno 1641.

273. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1639.

He succeeded his father.

274. Richard Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1640.

He was married to Catherine, daughter of Richard Wight of Bosley, in Essex.

275. Henry Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1641. He died Anno 1672.

276. John Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1642. He died Anno 1717.

277. Valentine Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1644. He died Anno 1711.

278. Jane Martin, born at Long Melford, 28th June, 1647.

At the birth of this daughter his wife died, 28th June, Anno 1647.

Richard Martin was married secondly, to Mary, daughter to John Tyndale, of Melford, by whom he had a son and three daughters.

279. Charles Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1655.

He was married to Margaret, daughter of Mr. Livamore, of Stamford Hall, in Essex.

280. Mary Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1657.

281. Frances Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1660. She died an infant.

282. Frances Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1663.

Mr. Richard Martin died Anno 1673, and was buried at Melford. He was succeeded by his fifth son—

273. Sir Roger Martin, of Long Melford, Suffolk, fifth child of Richard Martin (No. 261), was born there Anno 1639.

He was created a Baronet, 28th March, Anno 1667.

He was married Anno 1663, to Tamworth, daughter of Edward Horner, Esq., of Wells, in Somersetshire, (by Elizabeth, daughter of Sir George Reresby, Baronet, of Thriburgh, in Yorkshire, and relict of Sir Francis Fulguimus, who afterwards, by a third marriage, became Viscountess Monson, and also had a fourth husband, Sir Adam Felton).

Sir Roger Martin had issue by his Lady, (who died 15th August, Anno 1698) eight sons and ten daughters, of whom the names of only the sons and three daughters are given—

283. Tamworth Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1664.

She was married to Thomas Rookwood, Esq., of Coldham Hall, in Suffolk, but died at the birth of her only daughter, who became the wife of John Gage, Esq., son of Sir William Gage, Baronet, of Hengrave.

284. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1666. He died an infant.

285. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1667.
He succeeded his father.

286. Catherine Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1669.

287. Jane Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1671.
All the other daughters died before their father (1812).

288. Edward Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1673.

289. Henry Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1674.

290. John Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1676.

291. Francis Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1683. He died an infant.

292. Jermyn Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1685. He died young.

293. Joseph Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1688.

Sir Roger Martin died 8th July, 1712, and was succeeded by his second son, Roger, as second Baronet.

285. Sir Roger Martin, second son of Sir Roger Martin, (No. 273), succeeded his father as second Baronet, in July, 1712. He was born Anno 1667, at Long Melford, Suffolk, and died there in May, Anno 1742.

He was married to Anna Maria Harvey, by whom he had issue, two sons—

294. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1690.
He succeeded his father.

295. Richard Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1695.

(Lady Martin died at Canterbury 15th May, Anno 1739.)

Sir Roger Martin, at his death, Anno 1742, was succeeded by his eldest son, Roger, as third Baronet.

294. Sir Roger Martin, third Baronet, eldest son of Sir Roger Martin, of Long Melford, Suffolk, was born there about Anno 1690, and succeeded his father Anno 1742.

He was married to Sophia, daughter of Brigadier-General Lewis Mordaunt, (brother to the Earl of Peterborough, and sister to the Lady of the Honorable Stephen Poyntz.)

He died 12th June, Anno 1762, leaving issue, a son and a daughter—

296. Moredaunt Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1740.
He succeeded his father.

297. Anna Maria Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1742.
She was married to Lewis Vigoreux, Esq., by whom she had eight children; names not given.

Sir Roger Martin, third Baronet, was succeeded at his death, in 1762, by his only son, Moredaunt, as fourth Baronet.

290. Sir Moredaunt Martin, the fourth, and present (1810) Baronet, was born at Long Melford, Suffolk, Anno 1740, and succeeded his father, 12th June, Anno 1762.

He was married, 25th July, Anno 1765, to Everilda Dorothea, third daughter of the Rev. William Smith, Rector of Burnham, in Norfolk, (by Elizabeth, his wife, daughter of Richard Beaumont, of Whitby Hall, in Yorkshire) by whom (who died 21st September, 1800), he had issue, three sons and six daughters—

298. Sophia Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1766.

299. Everilda Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1768.
She was married to the Rev. Thomas Barnard.

300. Anna Maria Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1770.
She was married, 23d January, 1805, to the Rev. John Glass, Rector of Burnham, in Norfolk.

301. Louisa Martin, born at Long Melford Suffolk, about Anno 1772.

302. Caroline Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1774.
She was married, 22d October, Anno 1805, to James Monro, of Hadley, in Middlesex.

303. Frances Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1776.
She died unmarried.

304. Roger Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, 22d February, 1778.
He is now (1811) in Bengal, India.

305. Male child Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1780. He died in infancy.

306. Male child Martin, born at Long Melford, Suffolk, about Anno 1783. He died in infancy.

Creation—March 28th, Anno 1667.

[Playfair's British Family Antiquity (1810), Vol. VI ; page 665–670.]

Martin of Ross and Tullyra Castle, County Galway, Ireland.

5. Sir Oliver Martin, the second son of Baron William Martin (No. 3), of Dartington, Devonshire, was born there about Anno 1165. He was of Galway, Ireland, and was the Ancestor of the Martin Families of Ross, and Tullyra Castle, in County Galway, Ireland.

He accompanied Henry II, in the conquest of Ireland, Anno 1186, and soon afterward (1193) went to the Holy Wars in Palestine with Richard Coeur de Lion, who granted him as pecial Coat Armorial; and after his return he settled in County Galway, Ireland.

Martin of Ross.

This family is descended from Sir Oliver Martin, one of the officers who accompanied De Burgh (the ancestor of the noble family of Clanricarde), to Ireland, time of Henry II. (1186), and, upon the conquest of Galway, settled there.

In the book of Pedigrees, Vol. X. (office of Arms, Dublin Castle), the Arms are stated to have been granted to Oliver Martin, Esq., by King Richard I., in the Holy Land. Circa, Anno 1193.

Sir Oliver Martin was a Knight and a Crusader, "One of those military enthusiasts, who so strangely mingled Religion and Romance ; and whose exploits form the connecting link between fact and fiction ; between history and the fairy tale ; and, in considering them, the imagination kindles with the legendary associations—the romantic fictions—the chivalrous pomp and pageantry which poetry has spread over the Wars for the Sepulchre of Christ."

Sir Oliver Martin served under Richard Cœur de Lion, in the Holy Land, accompanied him on his return, and shared his captivity until his death, Anno 1199.

He received from King Richard I., a special grant of Arms.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms—Azure, a Cross Calvary, or, on three grieces argent. In the dexter chief the sun in splendor, of the second, and in sinister chief the moon in crescent, or.

Crest—An estoile of six rays, wavy, or.

Motto—Auxillium Meum a Domino.
(My help is from the Lord).

---

307. Robert Martin, lineal descendant of Sir Oliver Martin, (No. 5), Circa 1596, was in possession of the estates in Galway, now (1870), held by his lineal descendant, Robert Jasper Martin, Esq., of Ross, County Galway, Ireland.

Robert Martin served the office of High Sheriff, Anno 1607, and being elected Mayor of Galway, died during his year of office, 20th of April, 1621,

He was succeeded by his eldest son—

308. Jasper Martin, born at Ross, County Galway, Ireland, about Anno 1570.

By Inquisition made, Anno 1635, it was found that Jasper Martin died 12th April, Anno 1629, seized of the lands of Ross, and several other denominations in the West of Galway, all of which descended to his son and heir—

309. ROBERT MARTIN, of Ross, born at Ross, County Galway, Ireland, about Anno 1620. Was High Sheriff in 1664.

Having adhered to the cause of Charles I. upon the conquest of Galway, Anno 1654, he was dispossessed of his house in the town of Galway, and his property in the suburbs, by Sir Charles Coote, who commanded the Parliamentary troops who occupied it; and this house, and the other property of Mr. Martin, were granted to Edward Eyre, who was Judge Advocate of Force under Sir Charles Coote, and was also intruded into the Recordership of the Town by the expulsion of the gentleman who held that office.

Mr. Martin made an effort to be restored to his house and property, upon the restoration of Charles II., Anno 1660, but without success; although he held the King's warrant over his own signature to that effect. (For an account of this proceeding of Mr. Martin, see the Journals of the Irish House of Commons, Vol. I. page 439.)

He died Anno 1700, leaving issue, three sons—

310. Jasper Martin, born at Ross, Galway, about Anno 1650.
He succeded his father.

311. Oliver Martin, born at Ross, Galway, about Anno, 1652.
He was of Tullyra Castle, Galway.

312. Richard Martin, born at Ross, about Anno 1655.
He was the Ancestor of the Martins of Ballinahinch Castle. His son was—

313. NORMAN MARTIN, of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, second son of Richard Martin, of same place, was born there about Anno 1680.

He was the Founder of the Martin Family of "Ballinahinch Castle," Ireland.

"He accompanied the first English Army, into Ireland, and settling in Galway, became the Founder of one of the 'Thirteen Tribes' of that Ancient Town."

The son of Norman Martin was—

314. ANTHONY MARTIN, of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, born there about Anno 1705, who was father of—

315. ROBERT MARTIN, of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, born about Anno 1730. He married the Hon. Bridget Barnewall, sister of Thomas Barnewall, Lord Trimleston, and was father of—

316. RICHARD MARTIN, of "Ballinahinch Castle," Ireland, born there about Anno 1755.

"He married, first, Miss Vesey, of Lucan; and secondly, Mrs. Hasketh, and died Anno 1834, having had (besides two sons and a daughter)—

i. St. George Martin, born about Anno 1780, who died unmarried.

ii. Richard Martin, born about Anno 1782, who was in 1850 a Colonel of the Upper Canada Militia. He married Emily Kirwin, and had issue.

iii. Lætitia Martin, born about Anno 1784, and married Captain Sir Charles Peshal.

iv. Thomas Barnewall Martin, of "Ballinahinch Castle," born there 4th October, 1786. He was Justice of the Peace, and Member of Parliament for the County of Galway. He died in Galway, Anno 1847, aged 61 years. He was married Anno 1814, to Julia Kirwan, of the Family of Kirwan, of Dalgia Park. Only child.

Mary Lætitia Martin, of "Ballinahinch Castle," County Galway, born Anno 1815. Now (1850) there.

She was only child and heiress, and succeeded to her father at his death.

310. JASPER MARTIN, of Ross, County Galway, was born about Anno 1650. He

succeeded his father, Robert Martin (No. 309), of same place, Anno 1700. He died Anno 1710, and was succeeded by his son—

317. NICHOLAS MARTIN, ESQ., of Ross, County Galway, was born there about Anno 1675.

He succeeded his father, Jasper Martin, of same place, Anno 1710.

He was married, first, to Jane, daughter of Anthony French, of Clough, County Galway, and secondly, to Margery, daughter of Robert Browne, Esq., of Breaghfy, County Mayo. He died Anno 1731, and was succeeded by the eldest son of his first marriage—

318. JASPER MARTIN, of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, eldest son of Nicholas Martin, of same place, born about Anno 1700. He succeeded to his father, Anno 1731.

He died unmarried, Anno 1749, and was succeeded by his half brother, eldest son of the second marriage of his father.

319. JAMES MARTIN, ESQ., of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, was born there about Anno 1705, succeeded his half brother, Anno 1749.

He was married, Anno 1726, to Barbara, daughter of Farragh McDonnell, of Ballycallagh, County Mayo, and by her (who died 1772), had two sons—

320. Jasper Martin, born at Ross, County Galway, about Anno 1727.
321. Nicholas Martin, born at Ross, County Galway, about Anno 1730.

Mr. James Martin died Anno 1775, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

320. JASPER MARTIN, ESQ., of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, born there, about Anno 1727.

He died Anno 1763, unmarried, and was succeeded by his brother—

321. NICHOLAS MARTIN, ESQ., of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, second son of James Martin, of same place, born there about Anno 1730. He died Anno 1811.

He was married to Elizabeth, daughter of Robert O'Hara, Esq., of Seneboy, County Galway, (and grand niece of O'Hara, last Lord Tyrawley of that line), and by her had issue, three sons, viz: James, Robert and Richard.

322. James Martin, born at Ross, about Anno 1775. He died unmarried.
323. Robert Martin, born at Ross, about Anno 1780. He was heir to his father.
324. Richard Martin, born at Ross, about Anno 1785.

323. ROBERT MARTIN, ESQ., of Ross, County of Galway, Ireland, second son of Nicholas Martin (No. 321), of same place, was born there about Anno 1780, and died 10th June, Anno 1868.

He was married to Marian, daughter of John Blackney, Esq., Ballyellen, County Carlow, and of the City of Waterford, and by her (who died 1855), he left at his decease, one son and two daughters—

325. James Martin, born at Ross, about Anno 1800. He succeeded his father.
326. Elizabeth Martin, born at Ross, about Anno 1803.
She was married to Arthur Ussher, Esq., of Ballysaggartmore, County Waterford.
327. Marian Martin, born at Ross, about Anno 1805.
She was married to Arthur Bushe, Esq., fourth son of the Right Honorable Charles Kendal Bushe, Lord Chief Justice of Ireland.

325. JAMES MARTIN, ESQ., of Ross, County Galway, Ireland, only son of Robert Martin,

of same place (No. 323), was born there about Anno 1800. He succeeded his father Anno 1868.

He was a Doctor of Law, Justice of the Peace, and High Sheriff, Anno 1826; he was also Master of Arts, Trinity College, Dublin.

He was married, first, Anno 1824, to Anne, daughter of Thomas Higinbotham, Esq., of Dublin, and by her had five daughters—

328. Mary Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1825.
She was married to Thomas Barklie, Esq., of Inverhouse, Larne.

329. Emily Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1827.
She was married, first, to James McCalmont, Esq., of Abbeylands, Belfast; and secondly, to Augustine Barton, Esq.

330. Elizabeth Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1830.
She was married to William Kennedy, Esq., of Annefield.

331. Maud Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1832. She was married to H. Caldwell, Esq.

332. Josephine Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1835. She died unmarried.

James Martin was married, secondly, 28th March, 1844, to Anna Selina, daughter of Charles Fox, Esq., of New Park, County Longford, (and granddaughter of Lord Chief Justice Bushe, and of Mr. Justice Fox, of the Court of Common Pleas, in Ireland) and had issue, nine children—

333. Robert Jasper Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, 17th June, 1846.

334. Katharine Annesley Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1848.

335. Geraldine Charlotte Louisa Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1850.

336. Selina Rosanna Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1852.

337. James Richard Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, 24th December, 1854.

338. Edith Sidney Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1856.

339. Charles Fox Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, 14th August, 1859.

340. Gertrude Isabel Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1861.

341. Violet Florence Martin, born at Ross, Ireland, about Anno 1863.

333. Robert Jasper Martin, Esq., now (1879) of Ross, County Galway, eldest son of James Martin, of same place (No. 325), was born there 17th June, Anno 1846.

He succeeded his father to the Estates at Ross, County Galway, and now (1879) resides there.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms—Azure, a Calvary cross, on three greices argent, between the sun in splendour on the dexter limb or, and the moon in crescent on the sinster of the second.
Crest—An estoile wavy of six points, or.
Motto: Sic itur ad astra.
Seat—Ross, near Moycullen, County Galway. Ireland.

[Burke's Landed Gentry, Vol. 2; pages 1071–1072. Published 1879.]

Martin, of Tullyra Castle, Ireland.

This Family was established in Ireland by Oliver Martin, (No. 5) one of the Officers in Strongbow's Army, Circa 1190. His descendant was Robert Martin, of Ross, (No. 309), whose second son was—

311. Hon. Oliver Martin, of Tullyra Castle, Ireland, born about Anno 1652. He was Member of Parliament for County Galway, in the Reign of King James II., (1685 to 1701).

He was married to Miss Browne, of Castle

McGarrett, County Mayo, and had issue, two sons—

342. Oliver Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, about Anno 1700.
He was of Tullyra Castle, and was married, Anno 1748, to Frances, daughter of John Donnellan, Esq., of Bally Donnellan, and died without issue.

His second son was—

343. John Martin, Esq., of Tullyra Castle, County Galway, born about Anno 1705. He was married to Mary Ann Lynch, of Tubber, County Galway, and had a son—

344. Edward Martin, Esq., of Tullyra Castle, was born there about Anno 1750.

He was married Anno 1798, to Mary, eldest daughter of Andrew Browne, Esq., of Mount Hazel, County Galway, and had issue, three sons and two daughters—

345. John Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, in August Anno 1801. Late of Tullyra Castle.
346. Andrew Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, about Anno 1803.
He was of Spiddell, County Galway. He was married Anno 1863, to Mary, eldest daughter of Oliver Dolphin, Esq., of Turoe, County Galway, and had an only daughter, Mary Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, about Anno 1864.
347. Peter Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, about Anno 1805.
He was a Captain in the 88th Regiment, and died unmarried.
348. Jane Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, about Anno 1807.
She was married to John R. Corballis, Esq., Queen's Counsel.
349. Mary Anne Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, about Anno 1809.
She was married to James Balle, Esq., of Runnimede, County Roscommon, and died leaving issue.

Mr. Edward Martin died Anno 1836, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

345. John Martin, Esq., of Tullyra Castle, County Galway, Justice of the Peace, was born there in August, Anno 1801.

He was married, 17th February, 1857, to Annie Josephine, daughter of James Smyth, Esq., of Masonbrook, County Galway, and died 5th April, Anno 1860, leaving issue, two sons—

350. Edward Joseph Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, Galway, 31st January, 1859.
351. John Martin, born at Tullyra Castle, Galway, 19th March, 1860.

350. Edward Joseph Martin, Esq., of Tullyra Castle, County Galway, was born there 31st January, Anno 1859, and succeeded his father, 5th April, 1860.

Arms—Same as Martin, of Ross.
Seat—Tullyra Castle, Ardahan, County Galway.

[Burke's Landed Gentry; page 1072. Published 1879.]

Martin of Anstey, Leicestershire.

The Family of Martin is of Norman descent, and considerable antiquity in the County of Liecester.

In early times, its Ancestors resided at Leicester, and frequently held the highest Offices in that ancient and important Borough, in the years 1333, 1338 and 1364.

352. Hon John Martin, born about Anno 1300, was Mayor of Leicester, and was also (temp Edward III. Circa 1350), returned Member of Parliament, twice for the Borough.

His grandson was—

353. JOHN MARTIN, of Anstey, Leicestershire, born there about Anno 1400.

In 25th Henry VI., Anno 1447, he held possessions at Anstey, anciently called Hanstigie, or Anstige, in Leicestershire, and was Witness to a Grant of certain lands lying in the fields of Anstey, in "Wolfdale," Leicestershire, by John de Leverych, of Leicester, for the repair of the Church, Bridge, &c., of Anstey; and of which land the Family of Martin, with others, have ever since been the Trustees, and where they have resided to the present (1850) time.

He was succeeded by his son—

354. THOMAS MARTIN, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1440.

Thomas Martin, about the year 1490, in conjunction with William Haket (they being the Wardens of the Chapel of Anstey), gave and devised the "Brereyard" in Anstey aforesaid, to the same purpose as the above bequest, of which they were Trustees.

He left a son—

355. THOMAS MARTIN, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1480.

He resided in Anstey, and was the father of two sons, Robert and Thomas.

356. Robert Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1520.

357. Thomas Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1525.

He died without issue, and was buried at Anstey, Anno 1594.

356. ROBERT MARTIN, the eldest son, born at Anstey, about Anno 1520.

He purchased part of the property of the Abbot and Convent of St. Mary de Pratis, in Leicester, lying in Anstey, which remained in the Crown till 1st July, 1609, when it was conveyed in fee simple, to the above Robert Martin, and others.

He had one brother, Thomas Martin, who, with others, had a lease of thirty-one years of "Anstey Pastures," (an extra parochial liberty, situate near Anstey), from Queen Elizabeth.

The present (1850) seat of the Family is at Anstey Pastures, the old residence, an ancient house in the village of Anstey, being rendered unfit from age.

Robert Martin, of Anstey Pastures, was the eldest brother of Thomas Martin, who died S. P., and was buried at Anstey, 1594. He had one sister who was married to John Fletcher.

By his wife, Bridget Marshall, married Anno 1588, Robert Martin had issue, six sons and three daughters; of whom account of only two sons is given, viz:

358. Thomas Martin, the eldest, born at Leicestershire, Anno 1591.

359. George Martin, the fourth, born at Leicestershire, about Anno 1620.

He was of Leicester, and was Mayor of that Borough Anno 1655.

Mr. Robert Martin, of Anstey, at his death, was succeeded by his grandson, Thomas Martin, son of his son, of same name.

358. THOMAS MARTIN, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1591, the eldest son.

He succeeded to the Estates of his father, Robert Martin, at his death.

He was married to a Lady named Amye, and had issue, four children, viz: Joice, Thomas, William and John, as follows:

360. Joice Martin, born at Anstey, in Leicestershire, Anno 1618.

She was married, Anno 1640, to Mr. Sheiris, and secondly to Mr. Stover. No issue.

361. Thomas Martin, born at Anstey, in Leicestershire, Anno 1620. He was a Barrister at Law.

He was married to Mabel ——, and (with two daughters, Mabel and Margaret), a son—

362. Thomas Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1645.

He was heir to his grandfather, Thomas, but he died in 1687, before his father, and never came into possession of the Estate.

363. William Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1627.

He was buried at Anstey, Anno 1680. He was twice married, and left one daughter, Grace Martin, born about Anno 1650.

364. John Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, 1636.

He lived at Grobey Hall, Leicestershire, Anno 1680, and left a son—

365. Captain William Martin, born about Anno 1660.

He was a Captain in the Army. He owned and lived in the old Manor House, at Glenfield, County Leicester, and spent a considerable estate in Law with the then Earl of Hamford, about the Manor of Glenfield. He afterwards, however, enjoyed a good income, and left a large family. This branch is now extinct.

361. THOMAS MARTIN, second child of Thomas Martin (No. 358), of Anstey, was born there about Anno 1620. He succeeded to the Estate of his grandfather, Robert Martin (No. 356), at his death.

He was married to Mary, daughter of John Bent, Gentleman, of Stanton, County Leicester, and had issue, two children, Robert and Amy—

366. Robert Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1676. He succeeded his father.

367. Amy Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1686. She died Anno 1687.

Thomas Martin died at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1687, and was succeeded by his son—

366. ROBERT MARTIN, Esq., of Anstey, Leicestershire, born there Anno 1676. He succeeded to his father, Thomas Martin. (No. 361), at his death, in 1687. His wife was named Anne, who was born Anno 1680.

He died Anno 1760, aged 84 years. His wife, Anne Martin, died Anno 1772, aged 86 years.

It is recorded on their graves that they lived together in the married state sixty years.

They had three sons and two daughters—

368. Thomas Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1712.

369. Priscilla Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1714.

370. Frances Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1716.

371. Robert Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1717. He died young.

372. John Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1718.

He died Anno 1762, without issue.

368. THOMAS MARTIN, of Anstey, eldest son of Robert Martin (No. 366), of same place, was born there, Anno 1712.

He was married to Hannah, daughter of William Grubb, Esq., of Kilby, in Leicestershire, and by her (who died in 1782), had issue, three children, viz: Robert, Mary and William, as follows:

373. Robert Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1743. He was heir to his father.

374. Mary Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1746.

She was married to Edward Dudley Hudson, Esq., of Narborough, in Leicestershire and died at Anstey, Anno 1785.

375. William Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, Anno 1753. He died Anno 1763.

Mr. Thomas Martin died Anno 1797, aged 85 years, and was succeeded by his son—

373. ROBERT MARTIN, of Anstey, Leicestershire, born there Anno 1743.

He was married to Miss Ann Hallam of Barrow, in Leicestershire, and dying in 1805, left issue to survive him, two sons, viz: Robert and William, as follows—

376. Robert Martin, born at Anstey, Leicestershire, about Anno 1775.

He was Master of Arts, and a Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. He took the honor of second Wrangler in the year 1796. He was Vicar of Ratby and Breedon, and Commissary of the Peculiar of Groby. He died Anno 1832.

377. William Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, Anno 1777.

377. WILLIAM MARTIN, of Anstey Pastures, County Liecester, was born there Anno 1777.

He was possessor of the Anstey Estate, and now (1850), resident of Stewardshay, in Leicestershire, and Magistrate for the County.

He was married, Anno 1807, to Ann Wood, only child and heiress of John Richards, Esq., (the last of the ancient family of that name, seated at Normanton-on-Sour, Nottinghamshire; a branch of which resided at Ashby de la Nouch in Leicestershire. James Richards, Esq., served the office of Sheriff of Leicestershire, Anno 1796) and had issue, six children, viz: William, Robert, Charles Thomas, John, Charles Bosworth, and Ann Elizabeth, as follows—

378. William Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, Anno 1808. He died Anno 1829, unmarried.
379. Rev. Robert Martin, born at Anstey, Pastures, Anno 1809. Of whom presently.
380. Charles Thomas Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, Anno 1812. He died Anno 1824.
381. John Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, Anno 1815.
382. Charles Bosworth Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, Anno 1825.
He was married 14th August, 1851, to Margarette, daughter of Sir John Borlase Warren, Baronet, of Warrenscourt, County Cork.
383 Anne Elizabeth Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, about Anno 1827.
She was married to Rev. E. G. Parker, Master of Arts, who died 10th May, 1859.

379. REV. ROBERT MARTIN, of Anstey Pastures, Leicestershire, second son of William Martin (No 377), was born there, Anno 1809.

He succeeded his Uncle in the possession of the livings of Ratby, and Breedon, in Leicestershire,

He was also Commissary of the Peculiar of Groby, and Incumbent of Newtown Linford, in the same County.

He resided, Anno 1850, at Anstey Pastures, and was in the Commission of the Peace for Leicestershire.

He was married first, in March, Anno 1839, to Selina, only daughter of the late John Frewen Turner, Esq., of Cold Overton Hall, County Leicester (and sister of Thomas Frewen, Esq., of Brickwall House, Sussex), and by her had issue, eight children, viz: Robert Frewen, William, John, Charles William, Eleanor Anne, Selina Mabelle, Margaret Grace, and Marian, as follows—

384. Robert Frewen Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, 9th April, 1842.
385. William Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, 8th Jan., 1844. He died Anno 1844.
386. Eleanor Anne Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, about Anno 1845.
387. Selina Mabelle Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, about Anno 1847.
388. John Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, Anno 1848.
389. Charles William Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, Anno 185[illegible].
390. Margaret Grace Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, about Anno ——
391. Marian Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, about Anno ——
She was married to H. Stoir, Esq., of Brenchley, Kent.

Rev. Robert Martin was married, secondly, 20th September, 1860, to Marian Cecil, only child of Richard Wood, Esq., of Honeygate, near Leicester, (by Mary Cecil, his second wife), and by her had issue, three daughters, viz—

392. Cecil Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, 13th October, 1865.
393. Mary Cecil Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, about 1867.
394. Dora Cecil Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, about 1869.

The Rev. Robert Martin, died 12th July, 187[illegible], and was succeeded by his eldest son—

384. ROBERT FREWEN MARTIN, of Anstey Pastures, Leicestershire, first son of Rev. Robert Martin (No. 379), of same place, was born there 9th April, 1842.

He was Master of Arts, and Justice of the Peace. He was married, 30th October, 1837, to Henrietta Susan, fourth daughter of the Rev. E. R. Larken, Rector of Burton-by-Lincoln, and has issue, two sons—

395. Robert Martin, born at Anstey Pastures in December, 1874.
396. William Francis Martin, born at Anstey Pastures, 7th February, 1876.

381. JOHN MARTIN, fourth son of William Martin (No. 377), of Whatton House, County Leicester, was born Anno 1815. He was Justice of the Peace, Doctor of Law, and High Sheriff, Anno 1863.

He was married, 15th April, 1852, to Augusta Louisa, second daughter of William Hopkins, Esq., Master of Arts of St. Peters College, Cambridge, and had issue, six children—

397. William John Martin, born Anno 1853. Now of Whatton House.
398. Ada Martin, born at Whatton House, Leicestershire, about Anno 1855.
399. Florence Martin, born at Whatton House, Leicestershire, about Anno 1857.
400. Amy Martin, born at Whatton House, Leicestershire, about 1859.
401. Richard Martin, born at Whatton House, Leicestershire, about Anno 1860.
402. Evelyn Martin, born at Whatton House, Leicestershire, about Anno 1862.

Mr. John Martin, died 22d May, 1864, and was succeeded by his eldest son—

397. WILLIAM JOHN MARTIN, ESQ., of Whatton House, County Leicester, born there Anno 1853.

He was married, 15th October, Anno 1878, to Emily Mary Letitia, daughter of William Edmond Hamilton, of the 27th Regiment, Madras, North India.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms—Per saltire argent and or, between two bars three martlets gules; quartering the Arms of Richards, of Normanton, viz: Argent, a chevron invected between two escallops in chief, and a cross patee in base, gules.

Crest—A talbot's head erased argent, crusilly eared, and langued gules; gorged with a collar vert.

Motto: Sure and steadfast.

Seats—Anstey Pastures, Leicestershire; and Whatton House, Mount Sorrel, Loughborough.

[Burke's Landed Gentry; page 1071. Published 1879.]

MARTINS NOT FOUND IN THE PEDIGREES.

Captain John Martin was aged 70 years at the time of the Herald's Visitations to Devenshire, Anno 1620, and had male issue living at Plymouth. He was son of —Martin, of Bridgetown, near Totness, Devonshire, who was third in descent from William Martin, the fourth son of Richard Martin, of Poulehurst, in Kent.

"Captain John Martin sailed round the Globe, with Sir Francis Drake, leaving Plymouth November 15th, 1577, and returning to the same port, 26th September, 1580."

His Coat Armour was confirmed by Dethick, Garter, King at Arms, 24th Queen Elizabeth, Anno 1581:

Arms—Gules, on a chevron or, three blood hounds passant, sable.

Crest—On a celestial globe or, sans frame, an Eagle ppr, wings displayed or, ducally gorged, or.

Thomas Martin was educated first, at Oxford, but upon the breaking out of the Civil war, he removed to Cambridge.

On returning into his own Country, he was chosen by the Magistrates of Plymouth, Devonshire, Lecturer of St. Andrew's and was there publicly ordained by Presbyters.

Upon Mr. George Hughes' death, he succeeded him, and continued his Ministry till some months before St. Bartholomew's day, 1662, when he was forced to desist from his public work; being, upon a rigorous interpretation of some words in private conversation, suspended *ab officio.*

When it was given out that he intended to preach after this, he was threatened, by a man who carried anger in his breast, and a sword by his side, that he should be pulled out of the pulpit by his ears.

In 1665 he and Mr. Hughes were sent to the Island of St. Nicholas, and were kept prisoners, under very hard circumstances, for ten months; in which, he, his wife, and eight children, suffered much grief, and his estate much loss.

He humbly petitioned for a removal, when sickness prevailed amongst the soldiers, and some of them were very near his lodgings, but was denied.

At length, for the sake of liberty, at the instigation of the Earl of Bath, he gave a bond of £1000, and sureties to his Majesty, not to inhabit, or to come within twenty-two miles of Plymouth, without his or his deputy's leave.

He and his family suffered greatly in consequence of this separation from each other; for when his presence was necessary to advise, relieve and comfort them, in sickness and in death, he durst not come near them.

In all this time, he was not accused of any crime or breach of law or statute; but he was never admitted to appear before the Governor about this business, to make his complaint, or to vindicate his character.

Samuel Martin was son of the above Mr. Thomas Martin.

He was well known at Plymouth, as an occasional preacher; and though he was not ejected by the Act of uniformity, he was silenced, and became a sufferer by it; being apprehended upon the breaking up of a meeting at Plymouth, he was sent to Exeter jail, where he lay half a year, and was excommunicated.

He was at length absolved, upon receiving the Sacrament according to the Church of England.

He died about Anno 1692.

[Calamy's Non-conformists, Vol. 2; pages 65–66. Published 1803.]

John Martin, of Yarmouth, Isle of Wight. He was a Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford, and was an eminent preacher; also a great scholar.

The old incumbent (a mere reader of homilies) had the profits of the living, amounting to £18 a year, but Mr. Martin had £100 per annum, allowed him.

When he was ejected, he offered to have continued preaching for nothing.

He afterwards frequently preached at Newport, Isle of Wight, where he lived, and in several other places in the Island, till he went into Wilshire, which was his native County, and there died, at about 70 years of age.

[Calamy's Non-conformists, Vol. 2, Page 287. Published 1803.]

William Martin, Master of Arts, born at Whitney, Oxfordshire, Anno 1621.

He was some time Fellow of Merton College, Oxford.

The only account we have of him is from the following inscription on his Tombstone in Whitney Church Yard, in Oxfordshire;

GULIELMUS MARTIN, A. M.

"Agro hoc Oppidoque Parentibus Honestis oriundus.
"Col. Merton Annos complures Socius; cujus Profunda Eruditio, Humilitas sincera, intemerata Sanctitas, exundans Charitas, indefe . felixque in munere Pastorali Opera, Ævo ipsum suo, Memoriam posteris commendarunt Seculis. Omnigenæ Rivulis Gratiæ, Oceano immersis Gloriæ, Mensis Augusti die tertio.
"Anno Salutis 1686. Ætatis 66 to."

Thus Translated:

He was a native of this County and of this Town; was born of reputable parents, and many years Fellow of Merton College.

His profound learning, his sincere humility, his unspotted sanctity, his unbounded charity, his unwearied and successful labors in the Pastoral Office, procured him the esteem of his own age, and will convey his memory to the latest posterity.

The manifold streams of grace were swallowed up in the Ocean of Glory, on the third day of August, in the year of our Salvation 1686, and the 66th of his age.

He wrote a Letter of Advice from an aged Pastor to his

People; with the right way of dying well, and a Map of the Heavenly Canaan.

[Calamy's Non-conformists; Vol. 3; pages 316–317. Published 1803.]

Sir Andrew Martin, Knight of the Order of St. Louis, in France, and Governor of the Island of Martinique, (Island supposed to b named from this Family) for the King of France; had a Grant of Arms allowed by Hawkins, Ulster King at Arms, Anno 1735.

Paul Martin, Major General of Horse, in the Island of Grand Terre America, and Mountserrat Island, in the West Indies; had a Grant of Arms allowed by Hawkins, Ulster King at Arms, Anno 1772.

Paul Martin was grandson of Paul Martin, of Elphin, County Roscommon, Ireland.

Captain Mathew Martin, of Wivenhoe, Essex County, England, was Captain in the Naval Service, and died Anno 1749.

A Patent of Arms was granted to him Anno 1722. It recites that he was descended from the Family of Martins of Saffron Walden, and that the augmentation of the medal, &c., was given to Captain Martin, Commander of the Ship Marlborough, "with this jewel and £1000 sterling, for defending his Ship in India, three days successively, against three French Ships of War, and bringing her safe to Fort St. George:"

Arms—Or, three palets gules. On a chief azure, as many martlets of the first; on a Canton gules, suspended from a knot, an Oval Medal, with the Arms of the East India Company.

Crest—A Martin salient, against a Cannon Erect.

Lieutenant-Colonel Thomas Martin, Major Robert Martin, and Captain Peter Martin, sons of John Martin, of Doebeg, County Sligo, Ireland, were all of the Austrian Service, and had a Grant of Arms from Fortescue, Ulster King at Arms of Sligo, Anno 1805.

MARTIN FAMILY

IN

AMERICA.

There was a William Martin in London, England, who assisted the Puritans in preparing for their voyage to Plymouth Rock, in America, but it does not appear that he himself came to this country.

The name of Martin was not only numerous in England, but it has been the same in America, from its first settlement.

Christopher Martin, with his wife, and son Christopher, and one other, whose name is not given, came over in the Mayflower, Anno 1620. He was of Billericay, Essex, England, but they all died during the first winter.

Others of the name came in almost every company for some years. They settled in various parts of Massachusetts, Connecticut, Virginia, and other Colonies.

Abraham Martin was of Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1635, and at Rehoboth Massachusetts, 1643. His will was proven 9th September, Anno 1669.

Ambrose Martin was of Weymouth, Massachusetts, in 1638, and of Concord, Massachusetts, in 1639. He had two children—

Joseph Martin, born 8th November, 1640.
Sarah Martin, born 27th October, 1642.

Anthony Martin, of Middletown, Connecticut, was married there, 11th March, Anno 1661, to Mary, daughter of Richard Hall, and had issue —

Mary Martin, born 1st Jan., 1662.
She died young.
John Martin, born 17th March, 1663.
Mary Martin, born — March, 1667.
Eliza Martin, born 3d August, 1671.
Mr. Martin died 16th November, Anno 1673, leaving a widow.

Charles Martin was of York, Maine, Anno 1680.

Edward Martin was of Boston, Massachusetts, Anno 1679.

Emanuel Martin was of Salem, Mass. He signed a petition against imposts, Anno 1668.

George Martin, of Salisbury, Mass., was married first, to Hannah —— (who died soon), and by her had issue—

Hannah Martin, born 1st Feb., 1644.

He was married secondly, 11th August, 1646, to Susanna, daughter of Richard North, and by her had issue—

Richard Martin, born 29th June, 1647.
George Martin, born 21st Oct., 1648.
John Martin, born 26th Jan., 1651.
Esther Martin, born 7th April, 1653.
She was married 15th March, 1670, to John Jameson.
John Martin, born 2d Nov., 1656.
Abigail Martin, born 10th Sept., 1659.
William Martin, born 11th Dec., 1662.
He died very soon.
Samuel Martin, born 29th Sep, 1667.

Isaac Martin was of Rehoboth, Mass., Anno 1643.

John Martin was of Charlestown, Mass., Anno 1638. He was married first, to Rebecca ——, and by her had issue—

Sarah Martin, babtized 9th Sep. 1639.
Mary Martin, born 14th March, 1641.
John Martin, born 1st May, 1642.

He was married secondly, to Sarah ——, and by her had issue—

Mehitable Martin, born 1st Oc., 1643.

John Martin was of Dover, New Hampshire, Anno 1648, and removed to New Jersey in 1673. He was of the Grand Jury, 1654.

He was married to Esther, daughter of Thomas Roberts.

John Martin was of Barnstable, Massachusetts, and removed to Martha's Vineyard. He was married 1st July, 1657, to Martha, daughter of Bernard Lombard, and by her had issue—

John Martin, born in June, 1658.
George Martin, born in October, 1660.
Desire Martin, born 1st January 1663.

John Martin was of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 1665.

John Martin was of Marblehead, Massachusetts, Anno 1674.

John Martin, of Swansea, Massachusetts, was married to Joan ——, and by her had issue—

John Martin, born 15th March, 1675.
Johanna Martin, born 15th February, 1683.

John Martin, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, was married 27th June, Anno 1681, to Mercy, daughter of Francis Billington, and had issue—

John Martin, born 10th June, 1682.
Robert Martin, born 9th September, 1683.

Jonathan Martin was of New Hampshire, in 1668.

Richard Martin, of Boston, Massachusetts, was married there 12th September, 1656, to Susanna, daughter of Edward Holyoke, of that part of Boston called Rumney Marsh.

Richard Martin was of Casco County, Maine, in 1647.

Richard Martin was of Boston, Massachusetts. He came over in the ship Elizabeth and Ann, from London, England, in 1635, when 12 years of age. He was married first, 1st February, Anno 1654, to Sarah, daughter of John Fuller, of Boston, and by her had issue—

Mary Martin, born 7th June, 1655.
Sarah Martin, born 2d July, 1657.

He was married secondly, in 1660, to Elizabeth, daughter of John Gay, of Dedham, Massachusetts, and had issue—

John Martin, born 2d August, 1661.
Richard Martin, born 24th March, 1663.
Elizabeth Martin, } twins, born 15th April,
Mary Martin, } 1665. They both died soon.
Elizabeth Martin, born 25th July, 1667.
Abigail Martin, born 14th November, 1669.
Lydia Martin, born 8th February, 1672.

Richard Martin, of Charlestown, Massachusetts, was a Captain, and died 2d November, Anno 1694, aged 62 years. His widow, Elizabeth Martin, died 7th January, 1726, aged 84 years. He had an only son—

Richard Martin, born 8th January, 1674.

Robert Martin was of Weymouth, Massachusetts, Anno 1640, and removed to Rehoboth, Massachusetts, in 1643, and afterwards to Swansea, in the same State.

Robert Martin was of New Haven, Connecticut, in 1646. His children were—

Mary Martin, baptized 24th May, 1646.
John Martin, baptized 28th May, 1648.
Stephen Martin, baptized 13th May, 1652.

Samuel Martin was of Wethersfield, Connecticut, Anno 1646. He removed to New Haven, Connecticut, and was married there to the Widow Phebe Bracey, daughter of Mr. Bisby, of London. He had two sons, Samuel and Richard.

Mr. Martin went to London in 1662, but soon returned. He served in King Philip's War as a Lieutenant, and in October, 1677, had a grant of 50 acres "to him and his heirs forever." He died 15th September, Anno 1683.

Samuel Martin, of Andover, Massachusetts, was married there, 30th March, 1676, to Abigail Norton, and had issue, one son—

Samuel Martin, born about Anno 1677. He died 1st February, 1683.

Mr. Martin died 16th November, 1696.

Solomon Martin was of Gloucester, Massachusetts. He came over in the James in 1635, from London, at the age of 16 years. He removed to Andover, Massachusetts, in March 1651. He was married 21st March, 1643, to Mary, daughter of Henry Pindar, and had issue—

Samuel Martin, born 16th April, 1645.
Mary Martin, born 9th January, 1648.

His wife died the 9th February following, and he was married secondly, 18th June, 1648, to widow Alice Varnum, of Ipswich, Massachusetts.

Thomas Martin, was of Charlestown, Massachusetts, Anno 1638, and removed to Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he was married, 1st June, 1650, to Alice Ellet, and had issue—

Abigail Martin, born 22d August, 1653.

Thomas Martin, of Boston, Massachusetts, was married Anno 1670, to Rachel, daughter of John Farnham.

Thomas Martin was of Marlborough, Massachusetts, Anno 1675.

William Martin, of Reading, Massachusetts, Anno 1641, was one of the earliest Selectmen. He removed to Groton, Massachusetts, where he died 23d May, 1673.

His wife, Mary Martin (who had been Widow Lakin,) died 14th August, 1669.

The following acccount of the Martin Family, of New Jersey, was furnished by a Member of the Family:

The Martins came from Exeter, in Devonshire, and Kemys, Pembrokeshire, England.

One of the Family was Knighted in the

reign of Henry First, the second son of William the Conquerer.

Their Coat of Arms are :

"He beareth Argent, two bars gules.

Crest—An estoile, (or star) gules.

(Armorial Bearings were from the Tomb of the Martins in Copp's Hill Cemetery, Boston, taken in July, 1858).

Th s branch of the Martin Family are supposed to have come originally from England, and to be the descendants of those of the same name who figured somewhat conspicuously in Cromwell's time, and his wars.

The first of the name in this Country are found in an early settlement from England, at a place called Piscataqua, Maine ; some of whom, in 1680, removed to, and were among the early settlers of New Piscataqua, now called Piscataway, in Middlesex County, New Jersey.

Thomas Martin, of the Township of Rahway, Middlesex County, New Jersey, Farmer, was born 15th January, 1767, and died 20th March, 1835. His wife, Sarah Ludlum, was born 6th June, 1767, and died 28th August, 1819.

Their children were—

2. Mary Martin, born 7th December, 1789.
2. Mulford Martin, born in Rahway, New Jersey, 2d August, 1791.
2. David Martin, born 6th January, 1793.
2. Hannah Martin, born 6th April, 1795.
2. John Martin, born 16th October, 1796.
2. Joseph Martin, born 15 h December, 1798.
2. Hugh Martin, born 18th August, 1800.
2. Robert Martin, born 22d June, 1802.
2. Peter Martin, born 6th June, 1804.
2. Sarah Ann Martin, born 13th February, 1806.
2. Merrick Martin, born 15th October, 1807. He died unmarried, 2d October, 1832.
2. William Martin, born 9th April, 1810.
2. Phœbe Scudder Martin, born 20th April, 1812. She died 13th October, 1835.
2. Richard Martin, born 7th March, 1814.
2. Abigail Ludlow Martin, born 5th March, 1816.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Mary Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, first child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there, 7th December, 1789, and died 26th March, 1874.

She was married at ——, about ——, to Benjamin L. Stites, of Westfield, New Jersey.

2. Mulford Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, second child of Thomas Martin of same place, was born there, 2d August, 1791, and died in New York, 24th June, 1873, aged 82 years.

He was married in Brooklyn, 28th October, 1821, to Sarah Ann Patchen (who was born 13th May, 1198), and died in New York, 27th January 1878, aged 80 years., Their children were—

3. William Augustus Martin, born Thursday, 25th July, 1822.
3. Sarah Frances Martin, born Tuesday, 18th May, 1824.
3. Henrietta Martin, born Saturday, 3d Dec., 1825. She was married 24th October, 1865, to John M. Martin, of New York.
3. Henry Patchin Martin, born Tuesday, 13th November, 1827.
3. David Martin, born Saturday, 10th January, 1830.
3. Ralph Martin, born Monday, 10th July, 1832.
3. Cordelia Martin, born Thursday, 23d January, 1834.

2. David Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, third child of Thomas Martin of same place, was born there 6th January, 1793, and died 24th March, 1838.

He was married at Springfield, New Jersey, about 1820, to Mrs. Eliza Shipman of Connecticut.

2. Hannah Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, fourth child of Thomas Martin of same place, was born there, 6th April, 1795.

She died unmarried.

2. JOHN MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, fifth child of Thomas Martin of same place, was born there, 16th October, 1796, and died 8th December, 1843.

He was married at Springfield, New Jersey, about 1825, to Mary Brookfield, of Springfield, New Jersey

2. JOSEPH MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, sixth child of Thomas Martin of same place, was born there, 15th December, 1798, and died 25th June, 1842.

He was married in New York, about 1825, to Julia Ann Barnes of Connecticut.

2. HUGH MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, seventh child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 18th August, 1800, and died in January, 1858.

He was married at Rahway, New Jersey, about 1830, to Susanna Baker, of Rahway, New Jersey.

2. ROBERT MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, eighth child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 22d June, 1802, and died 12th December, 1866.

2. PETER MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, ninth child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 6th June, 1804, and died in August, 1876.

He was married in New York, about 1830, to Adeline S. Mathews.

2. SARAH ANN MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, tenth child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 15th February, 1806, and died 20th November, 1836.

She was married at Rahway, New Jersey, about 1830, to John I. Henderson, of Springfield, New Jersey.

2. MERRICK MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, eleventh child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 15th October, 1807, and died 2d October, 1832, in New York, unmarried.

2. WILLIAM MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, twelfth child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 9th April, 1810, and died 28th March, 1878.

He was married in New York about 1840, to Ellen Newby, of New York, formerly from England.

2. PHŒBE SCUDDER MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, thirteenth child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 20th April, 1812, and died unmarried 13th October, 1835.

2. RICHARD MARTIN, of Rahway, New Jersey, fourteenth child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 7th March, 1814, and died 2d April, 1874.

He was married at Rahway, New Jersey, about 1840, to Elizabeth Frazee, of Rahway, New Jersey.

2. ABIGAIL LUDLUM MARTIN, fifteenth child of Thomas Martin, of same place, was born there 5th March, 1816. She now (1881) resides at Springfield, New Jersey.

She was married at Rahway, New Jersey, 28th June, 1838, to her deceased sister's husband, John I. Henderson, of Springfield, New Jersey.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS MARTIN, of Brooklyn, L. I. and New York, first child of Mulford Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, and New York, was born in Brooklyn, L. I., on Thursday, 2d July, 1822, and removed to the City of New York in 1823, where he now (1881) resides, at No. 15 East 38th Street.

He was married in New York, 7th March, 1848, to Sarah Bogart Greenwood, daughter of Isaac I. Greenwood, of New York, by whom he has had four children—

4. Sarah Ann Martin, born in New York, December 28th, 1848.

She now (1881) resides in New York. She was married in New York, December 7th, 1871, to Charles L. Hadley, son of John Hadley, of New York, by whom she has had two Children—

I. Edith May Hadley born in New York, May 2d 1873.

II. Mary Kemble Hadley, born in New York, January 5th, 1877.

4. Augusta Greenwood Martin, born in New York, July 24th, 1852.

4. Mary Estelle Martin, born in New York, April 7th, 1856.

4. William Augustus Martin, Jr., born in New York, July 31st, 1867. He died August 12th, 1867.

3. Sarah Frances Martin, of New York, second child of Mulford Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, and New York, was born in New York on Tuesday, 18th May, 1824. She now (1881) resides in New York, No. 5 East 35th Street.

She was married in New York, 11th March, 1846, to Samuel J. Walker, son of Samuel Walker, of Philadelphia, by whom she has had no children.

3. Henrietta Martin, of New York, third child of Mulford Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, and New York, was born in New York, on Saturday, 3d December, 1825. She now (1881) resides in New York, No. 5 East 35th Street.

She was married in New York, 24th October, 1865, to John M. Martin, Lawyer, of New York. No children.

3. Henry Patchin Martin, of New York, fourth child of Mulford Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, and New York, was born in New York, Tuesday, 13th November, 1827, removed in 1858 to, and now (1881), resides in Brooklyn, Long Island.

He was married in Brooklyn, 5th January, 1858, to Maria Antoinette Abbott, daughter of Daniel Abbott of Brooklyn, by whom he has had one child—

I. Elvira Melvina Martin, born ——. She died about June, 1875.

3. David Martin, of New York, fifth child of Mulford Martin of Rahway, New Jersey, and New York, was born in New York, Saturday, 10th January, 1830. He now (1881), resides at 194 Madison Avenue, New York.

He was married in New York about ——, to Mary B. Seely, daughter of George Seely, of New York, by whom he has had four children—

I. Edward Thornton Martin, born ——. He married Ada Cox. One child, a son.

II. Edith Martin, born—

III. Mulford Martin, born—

IV. Alice Maud Martin, born—

3. Ralph Martin, of New York, sixth child of Mulford Martin, of Rahway New Jersey and New York, was born in New York on Monday, 16th of July, 1832. He now (1881,) resides abroad.

He was married in New York, 4th February, 1874, to Mina Frappoli, daughter of—— Frappoli, of Italy No children.

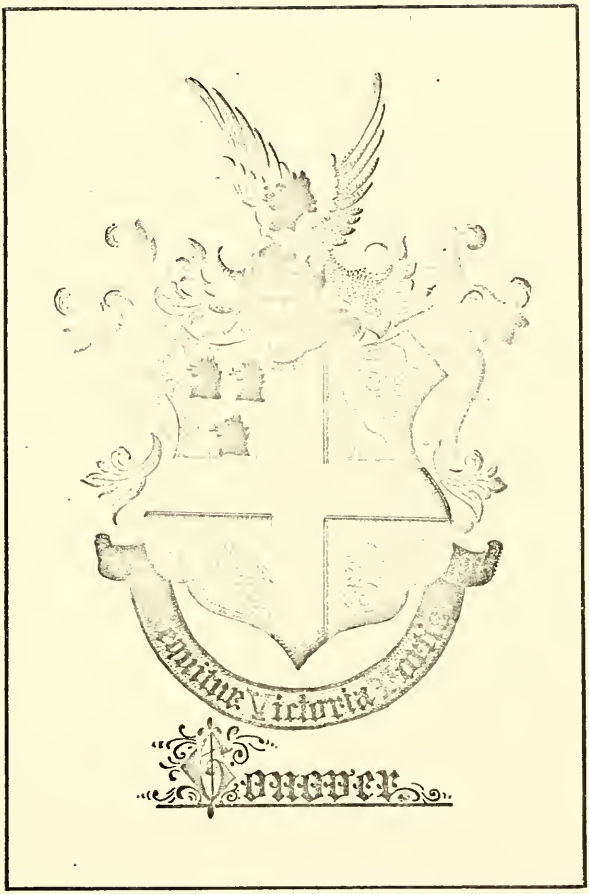
3. Cordelia Martin, of New York, seventh child of Mulford Martin, of Rahway, New Jersey, and New York, was born in New York, Thursday, 23d January, 1834, she now (1881) resides at No. — East 39th Street New York.

She was married in New York, 1875, to William S. Duke, of New York, by whom she has had no children.

109-110

CONOVER.

111-112



CONOVER.

LINEAGE.

1. WOLFERT GERRETSEN VAN COUWENHOVEN, the common ancestor of the Couwenhoven, Kouwenhoven, or Conover Family in this country, emigrated from Amersfoort, in the Province of Utrecht, in Holland, Anno 1630, with the colonists who settled Rensselaerwick, near Albany, where he was employed by the Patroon as Superintendent of farms.

He afterwards resided on Manhattan Island, where he cultivated the Company's "Bouwery," or farm No. 6, and in 1657, was enrolled among the Burghers of New Amsterdam.

The name probably derived from the village or hamlet of "Couwenhoven," of which he may have been a native, located a little northwest of Amersfoort, in Holland, hence Van (from) Cowenhoven. (There is also a village of "Kauwenhoven," about nine miles southwest of Amersfoort).

Amersfoort, or Eemsfort, in the Province of Utrecht, in Holland, the birth place of Wolfert Gerretsen, is an ancient city, whose name is derived from the River Eem, on which it is located, and contained in 1841, twelve thousand eight hundred and eighty-nine inhabitants. It was formerly surrounded with a wall with twenty towers (broken down in 1829,) and was the birth place of Oldenbarneveld, and other celebrated persons.

On the 16th of June, 1636, Wolfert Gerretsen and Andries Hudden, bought of the Indians, and obtained from Governor Van Twiller, on the 6th of June, 1637, a Patent for the "Westernmost of the three flats on Long Island, (small prairies) commonly known as the little flats," and called by them Castuteeuw or Kaskateuw, which Patent was ratified on the 22d of August, 1658; to which premises Wolfert Gerretsen removed, and on which they immediately commenced a settlement, and where he resided in 1662.

July 26th, 1638, Andries Hudden, sold to Gerret Wolfersen (son of Wolfert Gerretsen), fifty morgens of his one-half of the district of Achtervelt, Long Island, for fifty-two gallons of Hollands, which he owed Gerret.

August 2d, 1639, Wolfert purchased of Hudden his interest in a house, barrack, barn, and garden on said Patent, called "Achtervelt," and, September 16th, 1647, he purchased of Hudden all his interest, not previously disposed of in the original Patent.

These buildings, erected prior to July 9th, 1638, and testified on the 22d of March, 1639, by Gillis Pietersen Van de Gouw to have been built by himself and the Company's carpenters, were of the following dimensions: the house 26 feet long, 22 feet wide, 40 feet deep, including a small chamber at the side, with the roof covered above and around with plank, and having two lofts above one another, and a so being set around with long round palisades; the barn 40 feet long, 18 feet wide, and 24 feet deep, all Dutch measure; a bergh with five posts 40 feet long.

The following is a copy of the inventory of the chattels on the farm July 9th, 1638:

Three milch cows, 1 yearling cow, 1 young calf, 2 old mares, 1 mare of one year old, 1 new wagon and appurtenances, 1 iron harrow, 1 heifer of two years old, 2 old oxen, 1 young do., 1 stallion of three years, 1 gelding of four years old, 1 wheel plough and appurtenance, some farming utensils, necessary for the bouwery.

Also about sixteen morgens of land sowed with summer and winter wheat, and a garden stocked with a quantity of fruit trees; 1 yawl with appurtenance.

Wolfert Gerretsen's heirs conveyed, 25th of March, 1666, the main portion of these premises to Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff.

The settlement was at first named "New Amersfoort," in honor of the place of Wolfert's nativity. Afterwards commonly known as the Baai, or Bay, and since as Flatlands.

On March 18, 1647, Cornellis Jacobson Stille, obtained a Patent for Bouwery No. 6, previously occupied by Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, containing twenty-eight and a half morgens, on Manhattan Island.

It lay along the present south side of Chatham Square, coming down to Pearl Street, and was known as Bouwery No. 6.

On 27th of April, 1662, Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff, purchased of the Executors of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, and his heirs, for five thousand guilders, in good strong 'wampon,' payable in four years, one fourth in each year, the lands and farm, with the improvements and cattle thereon, 'known by the name of Acatervelt,' which the said Wolfert possessed; said lands being the premises which Andries Hudden and Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven purchased of the Indians, and which are described as the 'Westernmost of the three flats named Kaskuteuw, lying on the Island named by the Indians Suanhachy, between the Bay of the North River, and the East River; in breadth from a certain meadow or valley, and stretching about westerly to, and into the woods; which lands were Patented to them by Governor Wouter Van Twiller, 16th June, 1636, and by a confirmatory Patent of 24th of August, 1658, granted by Governor Stuyvesant to said Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven.

Elbert Elbertse Stoothoff, obtained, 1st of November, 1667, from Governor Nicolls, a confirmatory Patent for the above premises, and, as per recorded Deeds, was in possession at the time of his death of at least six hundred acres of upland in Flatlands, being the largest landholder in the place.

There is no Patent for land on Long Island of an earlier date than that to Andries Hudden, and Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven; and, from papers among the descendants of Elbert Elbertsen Stoothoff, it is evident that farm buildings were erected on the premises covered by this Patent prior to its date, showing an earlier occupation than 1636.

Wolfert Gerretsen's children, who all came over with their father, were—

2. Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, born in Holland, Anno 1610.
2. Jacob Wolfersen Couwenhoven, born in Holland, about Anno 1612.
2. Peter Wolfersen Couwenhoven, born in Holland, about Anno 1614.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, Long Island, first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born in first named place, Anno 1610.

He removed to America with his father Anno 1630, and settled with the family at Flatlands, Long Island, Anno 1636, and died there Circa 1645.

"In the year 1643, Gerrett Wolfersen Couwenhoven, with others, signed a petition to Governor Keilt, of New Amsterdam, for leave to attack the Mareckkawich, or Brooklyn Indians, a branch of the Canarisie tribe. The Director, however, in consequence of these Indians having become peaceable, wisely refused to grant their request, but gave permission 'in case they evince a hostile disposition every man must do his best to defend himself.'"

"The Patent to Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of March 11, 1647, describes land lying at Recheweck—the Indian name of Brooklyn—both the Maize land and the Woodland on the marsh of the Gowanus Kill, between the land of Jacob Stoffelsen and Frederick Lubbertsen, extending from the aforesaid Marsh till into the woods next the land of said Frederick Lubbertsen, till to the land of Andries Hudden; northeast by north a little northerly one hundred and forty-eight rods; behind through the woods till to the land of the aforesaid Jacob Stoffelsen, southeast by east eighty rods, next the land of Jacob Stoffelsen aforesaid, till to the aforesaid marsh southwest a little westerly, one hundred and sixty-five rods; along the valley to the place of beginning sixty rods, with a small projecting point, amounting in all to nineteen morgens and three hundred and forty-one rods.

"This plot evidently pointed on the main road leading from Flatbush and the village of Brooklyn to the Ferry.

extending back to the Gowanus Creek, and is included in the plot designated as land of G. Martense on Butt's Map of Brooklyn."

Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven was married Circa 1635, at Flatlands, Long Island, to Altie Cornelis, daughter of Cornelis Lambertse Cool, of Gowanus (who, after the death of Gerret was married, prior to 1647, to Eibert Eibertse Stoothoff), and settled on a farm in Flatlands, of which town he was a Magistrate in 1644.

Their children were—

3. Willem Gerretse Couwenhoven, born in Flatlands, Long Island, Anno 1636.

3. Jan Gerretse Couwenhoven, born in Flatlands, Long Island, Anno 1639.

3. Neeltie Gerretse Couwenhoven, born in Flatlands, Long Island, 20th September, 1641.
Neeltie was married Anno 1660, to Roelof Martense Schenck, of Flatlands, Long Island, and died there Circa 1672.

3. Marretje Gerretse Couwenhoven, born in Flatlands, Long Island Anno 1643, and was baptized there April 10th 1644.
She was married in Flatlands, Long Island, to Coert Stephense Van Voorhees, and died prior to 1729.

From Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven are descended the Brooklyn and New Utrecht Couwenhoven Families.

"In 1646, after his marriage with the widow of Gerret Wolfertse Van Couwenhoven, by an agreement with the guardian of Gerret Wolfertse's children, Elbert Elbertse Stoo hoff took the whole of Gerret's estate, consisting of one hundred and twenty-three morgens of land on the southerly end of the westernmost of the three flats known by the Indian name of "Kaskutew," on condition of paying the debts, and bringing up and educating Gerret's children to read and write.

"When of age, or married, Elbert was to pay said children as follows: Willem Gerretse, 200 Carolus guilders; Jan Gerretse, 300 (he being allowed 100 more than his brother, because not enjoying good health, and being weak in the limbs); to Neeltje Gerretse, 200, and Marretje Gerretse 200 guilders.

"From an entry in Elbert's books it appears that on the 14th of June, 1683, after the death of his second wife Altie Cornelis, he agreed to pay on the following 21st of December, to said Jan Gerretse, the sum of 2000 guilders, in full for his share of the said Altie, his mother's estate."

2. Jacob Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersloort, Holland, and Flatlands, Long Island, second son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place Circa 1612.

He removed to America with his father Anno 1630, and settled with the family at Flatlands, Long Island, Anno 1636, where he died Circa 1670.

He signed the petition against the Indians with his father in 1643.

He was married first to Hester Jansen, and secondly, September 26th, 1655, to Madalena or Magdalentje.

He settled in New Amsterdam (now New York), where he carried on a brewery, and was one of the nine men who from 1647 to 1650, represented the principal classes of the community, and in 1649, was one of the agents on the part of the community to Holland.

2. Peter Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, Long Island, third son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, Circa 1614.

He removed to America with his father Anno 1630, and settled with the family at Flatlands, Long Island, Anno 1636, where he was living as late as 1673. On the 12th of October, 1640, Jan Aertsen was apprenticed to Peter "Wolphertsen" Van Couwenhoven.

He was married first 18th of November,

1640, to Hester Simons (Daws) from "Amsterd," widow of "Jacques de Vernurs," and secondly, November 22d, 1655, to "Aeltje Sibrants," widow.

He was a Brewer in New Amsterdam, on the corner of the present Whitehall and Pearl Streets, New York, where among other offices he held that of Schepen for many years.

About 1665, after the conquest of New Amsterdam, by Nicolls, he removed to his farm at Elizabeth, New Jersey, where he resided until the reconquest by the Dutch in 1673, when he moved back to New Amsterdam (now New York).

June 20, 1699, John Bowne, of Monmouth County, New Jersey, conveyed to Gerrett Stoothoff, Peter Couwenhoven, and others, of Kings County, Long Island, for £550, one thousand acres of land in Monmouth County, New Jersey, bounded southwestwardly by "Burlington road," and by Spottswood, Middlebrook, etc. [See Lib. 9, p. 147 of Deeds, Office Secretary of State, New Jersey].

The above Peter Couwenhoven may have been the son of Peter the son of Wolfert Gerretsen.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. Willem Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven of same places, was born in the first named place Anno 1636, and was living Anno 1727.

He resided at first in Brooklyn, where he a Deacon of the Reformed Dutch Church; and afterwards on a farm in Flatlands, L. I., which he conveyed in July, 1727, to his son William Couwenhoven; when he probably removed to Monmouth County, N. J., where, with the exception of those of his son William, most of his descendants resided.

"April 23rd, 1701, William Couwenhoven, and Jonica his wife—with others—as heirs at law, for £150, conveyed Jan Monfoort's Patent to Garret Couwenhoven, as per deed."

From proceedings before the public authorities (see Vol. IV., pages 183 and 184, of O'Callaghan's translation of Dutch Manuscripts) on 6th of July, 1644, in relation to an Englishman named "John Windwodt," (probably Wentworth) a soldier who was accidentially shot in the house of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, during an affray, by Thomas Mabs, also a soldier, it appears that Gerret resided in a clapboard house, situated on the Flats (plains or prairie) where a garrison was stationed (for protection against the Indians); that his father Wolfert, had a house near by surrounded by a Stockade, and that "Ambrosious Lonnen" also had one, and there may have been others, forming a hamlet or village.

He was married at Flatlands, L. I., first, in 1660, to Altie, daughter of Joris Dercksen Brinckerhoff, widow of Mattys. She died 3rd June, 1663.

He was married secondly, at Flatlands, L.I., 12th February, 1665, to Jannetie, or Jonica Monford, daughter of Pieter Monfoort.

The twelve children of Willem Garretsen Couwenhoven, were as follows—

4. Gerret Willemse Kouwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 4th January, 1662.

   He removed to Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J. He was married in Flatlands, L. I., about 1685, to Altje ———, of Flatlands.

4. Neltje Kouwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 14th December, 1665. She died prior to 1691. She was married to Cornelis Symonse Van Arsdalen.

4. Neeltje Kouwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 7th February, 1669. She removed to Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J.

   She married John, or Jan Pieteese Wyckoff, of New Jersey.

4. Peter Kouwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 12th February, 1671. He removed to Flatlands, L.I., and thence to Monmouth County, N.J., in 1727. He married Patience Daws.

4. Cornelis Kouwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 20th November, 1672. He removed to Flatlands, L. I., and thence to Middletown, N. J., in 1700. He was married 8th September, 1700, to Margrietje Roelofse Schenck, (born 14th February, 1677, and died 16th December, 1751).

4. Sarah Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 27th December, 1674. She died 31st January, 1761, in New Jersey. She was married about 1692, to John Roelof Schenck, of New Jersey.

4. Albert Willemse Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 7th December, 1676. He removed to Monmouth County, N. J., in 1727. He married 2nd October, 1701, Neeltje Roelofse Schenck, (born 3rd January, 1682, and died 7th July, 1751).

4. Jacob Willemse Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 29th January, 1679.

4. John Conover Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 9th April, 1681.

4. Annetie Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 13th or 22nd April, 1683. Married first, (supposed) 11th November, 1704, to Aert Williamson; secondly, (supposed) to Johannes Antonides, of New Jersey.

4. William Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 7th March, 1686, and died there 19th January, 1769. He purchased the Family Homestead of his father at Flatlands, L. I., in 1727, and resided there until his death.

4. Jaconina Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 28th December, 1689. She removed to New Jersey with her father in 1727. She was married 5th June, 1709, to Elbert Williamse, of New Jersey.

3. Jan (or John) Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., second son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., was born at the first named place, Anno 1639.

He resided at Brooklyn Ferry. In consequence of his being lame he received more than his brothers of his father's estate.

In April, 1690, he was sworn in as Commissioner of Brooklyn, by the Court of Sessions, of which Court he was at the time a Grand Juryman.

He was married to Gerdeentje, or Godarina, daughter of Nicasius De Sille, fiscal of New Netherlands, by whom he had issue five children, as follows—

4. Gerret Janse Couwenhoven, born Circa 1676.

4. Aeltie Janse Couwenhoven, baptized 28th April, 1678. She was married to Dereck Brinckerhoff.

4. Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, baptized 8th July, 1681.

4. Cornelia Janse Couwenhoven, born about Anno 1683. She was married 25th September, 1691, to Gerrit A. Middagh.

4. Nelly Janse Couwenhoven, born about Anno 1685. She was married 27th July, 1694, to Jores Rapalje, (born 5th November, 1668, died in 1697,) son of Alche, or Alte Rapalje, of Bedford, L. I.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. Albert Willemse Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., seventh child of Willem Gerretse Couwenhoven of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, 7th December, 1676. He removed to Monmouth County, N. J., where he died in September, 1748. His descendants are principally found in same county.

He was a member of the Marlborough, or Freehold Reformed Dutch Church as early as 1709.

He was married Anno 1701 to Neeltje Schenck, daughter of Roelof Martense Schenck. (She was born 3rd January, 1682, and died 7th July, 1751), by whom he had issue twelve children, viz—

5. William Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in New Jersey, 7th March, 1702. He married Libia Van Cleef.

5. Roelof Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in New Jersey, 8th September, 1703. He married Antie, or Annetje Stryker, (born 20th December, 1708.)

5. Anna, or Antje Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in New Jersey, 21st August, 1705. She married Abraham Polhemus.

5. Jane Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in New Jersey, 30th September, 1707. She married Joseph Coernel.

5. Alka, or Alice Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in New Jersey, 20th January, 1709. She married Hendrick Hendrickson.

5. Margaretta Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in New Jersey, 15th February, 1711. She married Daniel Polhemus.

5. Sarah Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in New Jersey, 21st June, 1714. She was married 14th June, 1739, to Joseph Van Cleef.

5. Peter Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in Freehold, N. J., 12th October, 1716.

5. Neeltje Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in Freehold, N. J., 7th February, 1719. She died unmarried 27th April, 1738.

5. Garret Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in Freehold, N. J., 16th June, 1721.

5. Jan Albertse Kouwenhoven born in Freehold, N. J., 18th February, 1723 He was married (probably) 19th October, 1744, to Catharine Voorhees, of Freehold, N. J.

5. Cornelis Albertse Kouwenhoven, born in Freehold, N. J., 28th October, 1728. He died 23rd January, 1802. He was married first, to Antje, and secondly 12th July, 1770, to Mary Logan. (She was born 9th August, 1748, and died 21st August, 1831.

4. Jacob Willemse Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., eighth child of Willem Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., was born at the first named place 29th January, 1679. He removed to Middletown, Monmouth County, N. J., and died there 1st December, 1744, aged 65 years.

He was married 12th November, 1705, to Sarah Roelfse Schenck, (baptized 18th December, 1685) daughter of Roelof Martense Schenck, of Flatlands, L. I.

His son was—

5. Peter Conover, born at Middletown, N. J., in May, 1720.

4. John Conover, (or Kouwenhoven), of Flatlands, L. I., and Freehold, Monmouth County, N. J., ninth child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., was born at the first named place 9th April, 1681.

He removed to and settled at Freehold, Monmouth County, N. J., in 1705, on a farm on which a Peter Conover now (1866) resides.

He was a member of the Reformed Dutch Church, of Freehold, in 1709.

He was married about Anno 1705, to Coba (or Jacoba) Vanderveer, by woom he had issue nine children, as follows—

5. William Conover, born at Freehold, about Anno 1707. He married Sicha Lane.

5. Tryntje Conover, baptized at Freehold, N. J., 30th October, 1709.

5. Cornelis Conover, baptized at Freehold, N. J., 6th April, 1712.

5. Peter Conover, baptized at Freehold, N. J., 5th December, 1714.

He removed West to Kentucky, after having lived some time at Penn's Neck, N. J., and finally settled in Illinois.

He was married about Anno 1768, to Rebecca Combs, daughter of Judge Jonathan Combs, by whom he had issue two children, viz—

1. Jonathan Combs Conover, born about Anno 1770. He was married 16th September,

1818, to his cousin Martha D. Bergen, (born 14th June, 1801, and died 9th September, 1838), by whom he had several children.

ii. Mary Ann Conover, born about Anno 1775. She was married 1st December, 1819, to Jonathan Combs Bergen, (born 20th May, 1799, and died 15th December, 1848), son of George J. Bergen, of Cranberry, N. J., by whom she had issue.

5. Jan Conover, baptized at Freehold, N. J., 12th April, 1719. He died young.

5. Jan Conover, baptized at Freehold, N. J., 7th June, 1724.

5. Jacob Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., Circa 1827.

5. Dominicus Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., Circa 1730. He married Mary Updike.

5. Garret Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., Circa 1732.

He married first, Nelly Van Mater, and secondly, Ann Schenck, daughter of Peter Schenck.

(The above children of John Conover, except Tryntje, and Garret, appear to have resided first at Penn's Neck, N. J., and afterwards removed to Kentucky; and subsequently, some of them to Illinois. Garret and his descendants remained in New Jersey).

4. William Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., eleventh child of William Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., was born in Flatlands, L. I., 7th March, 1686, and died there 19th January, 1769.

He was married 5th June, 1709, to Annetie Voorhies, daughter of Lucas S. Voorhies. (She was born 25th April, 1686, and died 30th September, 1774), by whom he had issue twelve children, as follows—

5. William Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 10th March, 1710, and died in Flatlands, 7th June, 1710.

5. Catalina Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 27th July, 1711. Died in Flatlands, 28th July, 1720.

5. William Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 22nd January, 1713. He settled in New Jersey. He married Margrieta Schenck.

5. Jannetie Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 6th October, 1714. She married Gerrit Schenck, of New Jersey, (the ancestor of the Rev. Gerret C. Schenck, of Marlborough, N. J.)

5. Luke, or Lucas Couwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 3rd June, 1716. He settled in New Jersey.

5. Aeltie Couwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 21st March, 1718. She married Cornelius Voorhees.

5. Annetje Couwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 23rd March, 1720. She died at Flatlands, 18th August, 1739.

5. Catalqua Couwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 1st April, 1722. She married Albert Schenck.

5. Neeltje Couwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 6th March, 1724. She was married 19th September, 1745, to Johannes Durgen.

5. Gerrit Couwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 11th November, 1726,

5. Sara Couwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 23d July, 1728, and died in Flatlands, L. I., 24th of February, 1732.

5. Jacoba Couwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 27th of October, 1734, and died young.

4. Gerret Janse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, Long Island, first son of Jan (or John) Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands and Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Gerret Wolferson Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, Long Island, first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at first named place about Anno 1676, and died Circa 1712.

He was twice married; his first wife was named Lysbet, and the second Aeltie.

4. Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, Long Island, second son of Jan (or John) Couwenhoven, of Flatlands and Brooklyn, Long Island, was baptised there 8th of July, 1681, and died about Anno 1749.

He was married in Brooklyn, L. I., Circa 1704, to Elsje ——, and by her had issue five children, as follows—

5. Geradina Couwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 7th August, 1705. She was married to Symon Van Wickelen.

5. John Couwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 7th December, 1707. He died young.

5. John Couwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., Circa 1709.

5. Gerret Couwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., Circa 1711.

5. Peter Couwenhoven, born in Brooklyn, L. I., Circa 1713.

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. Peter Albertse Kouwenhoven, of Freehold, N. J., eighth child of Albert Willemse Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., seventh child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven of same places, was born in first named place, 12th October, 1716, and died 5th October, 1771. His son Hendrick administered on his estate, 4th March, 1785. (See Lib. 27, p. 187, Office Secretary of State, New Jersey, at Trenton).

He was married 19th May, 1741, to Williampie Voorhees. (She was born 5th January, 1722, and died 12th August, 1803), by whom he had issue five children, as follows—

6. Albert Kouwenhoven, born at Freehold, N. J., 24th October, 1763. He died 6th March, 1826, aged nearly 83 years.

He resided at Johnstown, N. Y. He was married 1st December, 1765, to Patience Cowenhoven, daughter of Peter Cowenhoven. (She was born 29th March, 1742, and died 8th March, 1826).

6. Jannetie Kouwenhoven, born at Freehold, N. J., 8th January, 1747, and died there 13th September, 1753.

6. Hendrick Kouwenhoven, born at Freehold, N. J., 5th April, 1750.

6. Neeltje Kouwenhoven, born at Freehold, N. J., 30th October, 1754. She was married to Hendrick Williamson.

6. Sarah Kouwenhoven, born at Freehold, N. J., 7th February, 1761. She was married 9th March, 1780, to Horace de Graw, of Albany, N. Y.

5. Garret Albertse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., tenth child of Albert Willemse Kouwenhoven, of same place, and Monmouth County, N. J., was born in the first named place, 16th June, 1721, and died Anno 1783.

He was married first, 8th November, 1742, to Sarah Voorhees, by whom he had no issue.

---

5. Peter Conover, of Middletown, N. J., son of Jacob Willemse Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., eighth child of Willem Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named in May, 1720.

He was married to Tryentje, or Catharine, widow of Seymen de Hart, and daughter of Roelof Schenck, of Middletown, N. J. (She was baptized 19th May, 1717). His son was:

6 Jacob Conover, baptized at Middletown, N. J., 26th August, 1750.

---

5. Luke, or Lucas Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., and near the Raritan River,

N. J., fifth child of William Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., eleventh child of Willem Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and first named place, first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, 3rd June, 1716, and died Anno 1777.

He removed to New Jersey, and settled on the Raritan River. His wife was named Elizabeth, by whom he had issue six children, as follows—

6. Garret Couwenhoven, born in New Jersey, Circa 1740.
He removed to, and settled on Conn's Neck, N. J. He was married about Anno 1777, to Lammatie Bergen, (born 9th April, 1758, and died about Anno 1784), daughter of George Bergen, of Cranberry, N. J., by whom he had four children:

   i. Elizabeth Couwenhoven, born on Conn's Neck, N. J., Circa 1778. She married Benjamin Baker, of Lawrenceville, N. J., and had issue.

   ii. Polly Couwenhoven, born on Conn's Neck, N. J., Circa 1780. She married Willliam Post, of Dutch Neck, N. J., and had issue.

   iii. Ann Conover, born on Conn's Neck, N. J., 17th November, 1782. She died 18th January, 1855. She was married 27th May, 1802, to Peter J. Bergen, of Penn's Neck, N. J., and had issue.

   iv. Peggy Couwenhoven, born on Conn's Neck, N. J., Circa 1785. She was married to Asa Fish, of Birmingham, near Trenton, N. J. No issue.

6. Ann Cowenhoven, born in New Jersey, Circa 1742. She married William Voorhees.

6. Luke Cowenhoven, born in New Jersey, Circa 1745. He removed to Dutch Neck, N. J. He was married about Anno 1775, to Neltie (or Martha, or Metje) Bergen, (born 20th March, 1756), daughter of George Bergen, of Cranberry, N. J., by whom he had issue three children—

   i. Elizabeth Cowenhoven, born on Dutch Neck, N. J., 1778.

   ii. William Cowenhoven, born on Dutch Neck, N. J., 1780.

   iii. George Cowenhoven, born on Dutch Neck, N. J., Circa 1875.

6. Elizabeth Cowenhoven, born in New Jersey, Circa 1748. She was married about Anno 1770, to Jacob G. Bergen, of Princeton, N. J., (born 8th July, 1745), son of Joris, or George Bergen, of Hempstead, L. I., by whom she had issue.

6. Rut Cowenhoven, born in New Jersey, Circa 1750.

6. Eve Cowenhoven, born in New Jersey, Circa 1755.

5. Gerrit Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., tenth child of William Kouwenhoven, of same place, was born at the first named place 11th November, 1726. He died there 23rd September, 1777, aged nearly 51 years.

He was married 7th May, 1748, to Antie Lefferts, (who died 19th March, 1782, aged 54 years), by whom he had issue ten children, as follows—

6. Antje Kouwenhoven, baptized at Flatlands, L. I., 4th June, 1749. Died there young.

6. Antje Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 3rd August, 1751 O.S. She was married in 1771 to Peter Vandervoort.

6. Peter Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L.I., 25th September, 1753, O. S.

6. Ida Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 17th January, 1756, O. S. She was married in 1778, to Hendrick Suydam, of Flatbush, L. I.

6. William Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 28th March, 1758.

6. Gerret Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 21st February, 1761. He died there unmarried 31st July, 1784.

6. Seytie Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 30th June, 1763. She died 1st April, 1837, aged nearly 74 years. She was married at Flatlands, to Jeremiah Remsen of the "Wallabout."

6. Luke Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 3rd June, 1766. He removed to Newtown, L. I. He died there 22nd October, 1853. He was married about Anno 1790, to Ann Wyckoff, daughter of George Wyckoff. (She died 20th February, 1870, aged 96 years).

6. Abigail Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 1st June, 1768. She was married in 1783, to Johannes Lott, of Flatlands, L. I.

6. Jannatie Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 14th April, 1771. She was married about Anno 1790, to Abraham Debevoise, of Bedford, L. I.

---

5. John Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L. I., second son (first son John died young) of Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, of same place, second son of Jan (or John) Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, and Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, about Anno 1709, and died in August, 1775.

He was married to Catherine Remsen.

5. Gerret Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn and New Utrecht, N. Y., third son of Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven of first named place, was born at the first named place about Anno 1711, and died at New Utrecht, N. Y., 17th November, 1783.

He was married to Sarah ———, about Anno 1741.

The issue of their marriage were the New Utrecht Couwenhovens. Their children were:

6. Nicholas Couwenhoven, baptized at Flatlands, L. I., 13th January, 1742. He died 18th October, 1778. He was married in May, 1761, to Nelly Van Pelt, daughter of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht, L. I.

6. Sarah Couwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 28th October, 1743. She was married 7th June, 1760, to Martin Schenck, of New Jersey.

6. Johannes Couwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 4th October, 1746. He died 13th September, 1823. He was married first, 28th February, 1768, to Greta Ammerman, and secondly, 3rd August, 1781, to Elizabeth Van Pelt, daughter of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht, L. I. He was married thirdly, 24th June, 1787, to Catharine Stellenweif.

5. Peter Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L.I., fourth son of Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, of same place, was born there about Anno 1713.

He removed to Raritan, N. J., where he was married to Elizabeth ———.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6. Hendrick Conover, of Freehold, N. J., third child of Peter Albertse Kouwenhoven, of same place, eighth child of Albert Willemse Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., seventh child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place 5th April, 1750.

He was married 19th March, 1772, to Gashe Cowenhoven, (born 5th February, 1753,) daughter of Garret Cowenhoven, by whom he had issue six children—

7. Ann Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 16th April, 1776.

7. Peter H. Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 18th April, 1778.

7. Garret Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., about 1780. He married Sarah Gorden.

7. Polly, or Mary Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., about 1783. She was married 31st December, 1806, to James Patterson, (whose daughter Emeline married Jacob C. Dey, a grandson of Jacob Cowenhoven, and Rachael Bergen, of Red Hook, Brooklyn, L. I.)

7. Williampie Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., about 1785. She was married 26th February, 1821, to Garret Van Doran. No issue.

7. Jacob Conover, born at Freehold, N.J., 9th April, 1795. He died 10th February, 1851. He was married 13th November, 1816, to Elinore Smock, who was born 10th March, 1799.

6. Captain Jacob Conover, of Middletown, N. J., son of Peter Conover, of same place, son of Jacob Willemse Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., eighth child of William Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place 13th, and baptized 26th August, 1750. He died 23rd April, 1826. He was a Captain of Infantry in the Revolutionary Army.

"Prior to the occupation of New York by the British Army, Captain Conover was sent to Sandy Hook, and smashed the lamps of the Light House to prevent the expected British fleet from having the benefit of the same.

"The New York *Post Boy*, of June 21st, 1764, states that 'on Monday evening last, the 18th inst., the New York Light House, erected at Sandy Hook, was lighted for the first time. That the building was of octagon form, one hundred and three feet in height, and built of wood.'

"Captain Conover was afterwards taken prisoner near Middletown Point, N. J., brought on board one of the enemy's vessels, and threatened to be hung at the yard-arm as a rebel, the noose even being prepared for his neck. He was subsequently confined among the prisoners in the sugar house in New York.

"After the war he resided on his farm in New Jersey until after 1796, and then on a small farm of some sixteen acres, which he purchased 13th August, 1804, of Tunis Bergen, his father-in-law, for £1200, located in the vicinity of Hamilton Avenue and Court Street, Brooklyn. This property was purchased by Tunis Bergen, 22nd August, 1801, of the Executors of Jeremiah Vanderbilt, of Hempstead, for $3000."

He was married 10th May, 1780, to Rachel Bergen, (born 15th August, 1761, and died 16th June, 1817, aged nearly 56 years), by whom he had issue six children, as follows—

7. Sarah Conover, born on Long Island, Anno 1780. She died 11th September, 1867. She was married 5th December, 1806, to Pearson Dey, of New Jersey, (and removed to Seneca County, N. Y.,) by whom she had issue. Mr. Dey was born 8th March, 1780, and died 26th December, 1863. He was a descendant of Derrick Dey, who emigrated to this country in 1640 from Holland, who is said to have established a Mill and Ferry at the foot of the street which was named after him in New York.

Pearson Dey's father was Gen. Richard Dey, and his grandfather, Col. Tunis Dey, both Officers in the Revolutionary Army.

7. Peter Conover, born in Middletown, N. J., 16th April, 1783.

He died in Brooklyn, L. I., 4th January, 1842. He was married 14th July, 1819, to Catharine Stilwell. (She was born 9th January, 1789, and died 14th September, 1846), daughter of Joost and Ann Stilwell, of Gravesend, L. I., (and widow of Nicholas Van Dyck, of Red Hook, L. I.)

Peter Conover resided for some time with his cousin, Gerret Bergen, at Gowanus. He was an Adjutant, and appointed Captain of Militia 29th February, 1812, and served during the war of that period against Great Britain.

He was afterwards engaged in Mercantile business in Brooklyn, L. I., where he was one of the Supervisors of that city. Their children were—

I. Rachael Conover, born 30th April, 1820; died 11th January, 1822.

II. George S. Conover, born 7th November, 1824. He was married first, 9th Novem-

ber, 1843, to Augusta Joralemon, daughter of John Joralemon, who died 5th June, 1852, and by whom he had five children—

1. Peter Conover, born 24th November, 1844. He was married 6th May, 1871, to Ginerva Papineau.
2. George Henry Conover, born 3rd January, 1846.
3. Samuel Smith Conover, born 7th March, 1847. He was married 24th May, 1871, to Mary Emeline Dey.
4. Edward Clark Conover, born 16th August, 1848. He died 12th August, 1849.
5. Augusta Joralemon Conover, born 11th March, 1850. She was married 9th February, 1870, to Clarence E. Spence.

George S. Conover was married secondly, 4th May, 1854, to Catharine Elizabeth Gambee, daughter of Joseph and Lavina Gambee, of Seneca County, N. Y., by whom he had three children—

1. Lavina Fatzinger Conover, born 24th December, 1855. She died 21st November, 1856.
2. James Hyatt Conover, born 27th September, 1858.
3. Evelyn Talmage Conover, born 14th July, 1861.

George S. Conover was first engaged in Mercantile business in the City of New York; afterwards farming in Seneca County, N. Y., where he is now (1872) engaged in the nursery business at Seneca.

III. Jacob Conover, born 13th May, 1827. He died 8th May, 1847.

IV. Ann Conover, born 13th November, 1829. She was married 7th May, 1849, to Pierson W. Dey, of Seneca County, N. Y., and removed to Michigan.

7. Johanna Conover, born in New Jersey, 2nd June, 1785. She resided with Garret G. Bergen, at Gowanus, L. I., where she died unmarried, 28th September, 1864, aged 79 years.

7. Catharine Conover, born in New Jersey, 14th April, 1787. She died 13th September, 1833. She was married to William Jackson, of Orange County, N. Y., and left issue a son.

7. Phebe Conover, born in New Jersey, 7th March, 1789. She died 7th March, 1833, aged 44 years. She was married 1st February, 1816, to Francis Dey, of Seneca County, N. Y.

7. Tennis Conover, born in New Jersey, 25th October, 1796, and died aged three months.

---

6. Peter Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L.I., third child of Gerret Kouwenhoven, of same place, tenth child of William Kouwenhoven, of same place, eleventh child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, 25th September, 1753, O. S., and died there, 27th May, 1787.

He was married 10th May, 1777, to Lammetie Lott, daughter of John Lott. (She was born 25th January, 1756, and died 11th September, 1831).

He was the father of—

7. John Conover, born at Flatlands, L. I., Circa 1778.

6. William Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., fifth child of Gerret Kouwenhoven, of same place, was born at the first named place 28th March, 1758, and died there 7th April, 1825.

He was married 12th December, 1778, to Johanna, or Annatie Wyckoff, daughter of Johannes Willemse Wyckoff. (She was born 7th July, 1761, and died 10th June, 1834), by whom he had issue ten children, as follows—

7. Gerret Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., October 24th, 1780, and died there November 7th, 1780.

7. Johanna Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 18th November, 1781. She died 7th August, 1847. She was married 26th November, 1800, to Jacobus Ryder, of Gravesend, L. I.,

7. Gerret Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 6th October, 1783. He removed to, and resided in Newtown, L. I. He died 27th August, 1823. He married, 24th January, 1805, Cornelia Wyckoff, daughter of Peter Wyckoff.

7. Antie, or Anna Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 5th November, 1785. She died 28th February, 1843. She was married 23rd July, 1801, to Timothy Townsend Cortelyou, son of Jaques Cortelyou, of New Utrecht, L. I., born 19th November, 1774, and died 1st May, 1829.

7. Ida Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 31st May, 1792. She was married 5th March, 1808, to James Van Sicklen, son of James Van Sicklen, of Jamaica South, L. I.

7. John Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 27th October, 1794. He removed to Gravesend, L. I., and died there 2nd April, 1870, aged nearly 76 years. He was married first, 29th May, 1817, to Susan Leake, daughter of Peter Leake. (She was born 17th November, 1795, and died 7th January, 1828). He was married secondly, to Altie Benmann.

7. Peter Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 21st June, 1799. He died unmarried 3rd January, 1875.

7. William Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 7th September, 1802. He was married 14th October, 1824, to Phoebe Stryker, daughter of Garret Stryker, of Gravesend, L. I. (She died Anno 1872).

7. Maria Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 2nd October, 1805. She was married 25th August, 1825, to John Williamson, of Flatlands, L. I.

7. George Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 3rd April, 1808.

6. Nicholas Couwenhoven, of New Utrecht, N. Y., first son of Gerret Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L. I., and New Utrecht, N. Y., third son of Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Jan, (or John) Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., and Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, 13th January, Anno 1742, and died there 18th October, 1778.

He was married in May, 1761, to Nelly, daughter of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht, L. I., who died 21st ———, 1817.

His son was (probably) —

7. Gerret Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 5th September, 1778.

6. Johannes Couwenhoven, of New Utrecht, N. Y., second son of Gerret Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L. I., and New Utrecht, L. I., was born at the latter place, 4th October, Anno 1746, and died there 13th September, 1823.

He was married first, 28th February, 1768, to Greta Amerman, who died September, 22nd 1780, and by her had issue three children—

7. Antie Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 23rd July, 1769. She was married to Jacobus Van Nuyse, and died 16th August, 1845.

7. Jannetie Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 17th February, 1771. She died 6th September, 1774.

7. Sara Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 22nd April, 1774. She was married to John Hanse, and died 21st April, 1854.

He was married secondly, 3rd August, 1781, to Elizabeth, daughter of Petrus Van Pelt, of New Utrecht, N. Y., and by her (who died 23rd March, 1786), had issue— .

7. Geertie, or Gitty, or Gertrude Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 1st June, 1782. She

died 1st April, 1865. She was married 8th January, 1801 to Rulef Van Brunt, (born 10th January, 1777, died 12th August, 1833), son of Jacques Van Brunt, of New Utrecht, N. Y.

7. Margaret, or Greetie Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 24th May, 1784. She was married to Coert Gerritsen, of Somerville, N. Y. Died 1st August, 1867.

7. Elizabeth Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 23rd March, 1786. She died unmarried 15th February, 1871.

He was married thirdly, 24th June, 1787, to Catharine Stellerwerf, and by her (who died 30th June, 1843), had issue—

7. Phebe Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 17th March, 1789. She died unmarried 1st November, 1868.

7. Garret Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 27th August, 1791.

7. Jacob Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 11th January, 1795.

7. Nicholas Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, N. Y., 30th October, 1796.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

7. PETER H. CONOVER, of Freehold, N. J., second child of Hendrick Conover, of same place, third child of Peter Albertse Kouwenhoven, of same place, eighth child of Albert Willemse Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., seventh child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of the same places, was born at the first named place, 18th April, 1778, and died 14th August, 1817.

He was married first, 17th February, 1799, to Mary Rue, (who was born 5th September, 1779, and died 11th July, 1814, aged nearly 35 years). He was married secondly, in June, 1816, to Patience Nott, (who was born 6th July, 1781, and died in April, 1845).

The eight children of Peter H. Conover by his first wife were—

8. Hendrick Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 17th January, 1800. He was married first, to Mary Holmes, and secondly, to Eliza Schenck.

8. John R. Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 3rd July, 1802, and died 27th July, 1818.

8. Garret P. Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 4th June, 1804. He was engaged in Mercantile business at Mattewan, formerly Middletown Point, N. J. He died 12th March, 1873. He was married 25th January, 1825, to Sarah Hubbard, (born 22nd March, 1805), daughter of Elias Hubbard, of Flatlands, L. I., by whom he had issue eight children—

i. Mary Rue Conover, born 24th September, 1825.

ii. Huldah H. Conover, born 21st February, 1828. She married, 8th December, 1848, Elias H. Denton.

iii. Catharine Ann Conover, born 28th September, 1830. She was married 10th June, 1858, to William Henry Johnson.

iv. Ellen Conover, born 27th October, 1832.

v. Sarah Conover, born 25th January, 1835. She was married 17th April, 1861, to Garret G. Bergen, born 6th April, 1817, son of Garret Bergen, of Gowanus, L. I., by whom she has had two children—

1. Francis Henry Bergen, born 14th May, 1863.

2. John W. Holmes Bergen, born 6th November, 1864.

vi. Margaretta Conover, born 28th March, 1837. She was married 2nd December, 1857, to Henry Wyckoff.

vii. Garret Van Doren Conover, } born 11th Nov.,
viii. Williampie Conover, } 1844.

8. Ann Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 15th December, 1805. She married Garret C. Smock.

8. Eleanor Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 22nd March, 1808, and died 22nd May, 1820.

8. Margaret Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 18th February, 1810. She died 13th July, 1848. She was married to Henry Dubois.

8. Pheby Conover, twin, born at Freehold, N. J., 18th February, 1810, and died 20th February, 1810.

8. Peter P. Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 23rd January, 1812. He is engaged in Mercantile business at Keyport, N. J. He was married first, to Sarah Ann Conover, daughter of Cornelius Conover. She died. He was married secondly, 10th May, 1848, to Margaret Hubbard, daughter of Elias Hubbard, of Flatlands, L. I. She was born 18th January, 1815.

Peter H. Conover had one child by his second wife—

8. Mary Conover, born at Freehold, N. J., 27th May, 1817. She married Aaron Vanderveer.

---

7. John Conover, of Flatlands, L.I., Hackensack, Bergen County, N. J., and Fishkill, (now New Hamburg), Dutchess County, N. Y., eldest son of Peter Kouwenhoven, of first named place, third child of Gerret Kouwenhoven, of same place, tenth child of William Kouwenhoven, of same place, eleventh child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and first named place and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Couwenhoven, of same place, was born at the first named place Circa 1778, and removed to Hackensack, Bergen County, N. J., about the year 17—, and thence about 17— to Fishkill, Dutchess County, N. Y., where he died.

He was married in Fishkill, or New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1798, to

by whom he had issue ten children, as follows—

8. Peter Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1799.

8. John Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1801.

8. Benjamin Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1803.

8. Michael Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N.Y., Circa 1805.

8. Aaron Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1807.

8. Samuel Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N.Y., 17th arch, 1809.

8. William Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N.Y., Circa 1811.

8. Jacob Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1813.

8. Nellie Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1815.

8. Margaret Conover, born at New Hamburgh, N. Y., Circa 1817.

---

7. George Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., tenth child of William Kouwenhoven, of same place, fifth child of Gerret Kouwenhoven, of same place, tenth child of William Kouwenhoven, of same place, eleventh child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first child of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, 3rd April, 1808.

He was married 11th January, 1830, to Ann Bergen, (born 17th November, 1810, and died 5th July, 1866), daughter of John Bergen, of Flatlands, L. I., by whom he had issue eleven children—

8. William Gerretse Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 14th September, 1831. He was married 6th October, 1853, to Gertrude Bergen, daughter of Teunis G. Bergen, of Bay Ridge,

New Utrecht, L. I., and have had issue, two children—

i. Teunis G. Bergen Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 13th September, 1854.

ii. Anna Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L I., 28th December, 1855.

8. Rebecca Stryker Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 21st April, 1833. She was married in 1864 to John Williamson.

8. Tunis Bergen Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 10th March, 1835, and died there 12th April, 1835.

8. Tunis Bergen Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 28th October, 1836, and died there 8th May, 1837.

8. Joanna Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 12th December, 1838.

8. Ann Maria Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 29th April, 1840, and died there 25th August, 1840.

8. Ida Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 8th April, 1842, and died there 16th November, 1842.

8. John Bergen Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 5th September, 1843.

He was married 15th September, 1864, to Sarah Van Wyck, daughter of Theodore Van Wyck, of East New York.

8. Phebe Maria Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 22nd August, 1846, and died there 1st August, 1847.

8. Sarah Dubois Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 10th October, 1848.

8. Peter Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 17th November, 1849. He was married 29th October, 1873, to Maria A. Vanderveer, daughter of Abraham Vanderveer, of New Lots, L. I.

8. Theressa Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 6th January, 1854, and died there 30th July, 1854.

---

7. Gerret Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., (probably) son of Nicholas Kouwenhoven, of New Utrecht, L. I., first son of Gerret Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and New Utrecht, L. I., third son of Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Jan (or John) Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, and Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and first named place, first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, 5th September, 1778, and died 8th February, 1854. He was for many years Supervisor of Flatlands.

He was married in Flatlands, L. I., 16th December, 1805, to Maria Bergen, (born 29th December, 1787, and died at the residence of her son Cornelius, 26th July, 1868), daughter of Cornelius Bergen, of Flatbush, L. I., by whom he had issue six children—

8. Peter Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 21st May, 1807. He died unmarried 2nd May, 1864. He owned and cultivated the Homestead of his father, which, after his death was purchased by his brother Cornelius.

8. Gitty Jane Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L I., 4th October, 1809. She died 18th November, 1848. She was married 27th December, 1827, to Michael Stryker, of Flatbush, L. I., by whom she had issue five children.

8. Cornelius Bergen Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 13th May, 1813. He died there 28th September, 1813.

8. Cornelius Bergen Kouwenhoven, born at Flatlands, L. I., 6th March, 1818. He now (1876) resides in Flatlands, a farmer at the Homestead of his father, which he purchased of his brother Peter's estate, after his death in 1864.

He was married 6th September, 1838, to Mary Ann Williamson (born 22nd June, 1816) daughter of Peter Williamson, by whom he has had issue seven children—

i. Maria Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 13th January, 1840. She was married 5th October, 1869, to John Ditmars, of Flatbush, L. I.

ii. Peter Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 2nd March, 1842.

iii. Garret Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 25th December, 1843. He died unmarried 21st December, 1867.

iv. William W. Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 16th June, 1846. He was married 13th November, 1867, to Catharine Hendrickson (born 8th November, 1847) daughter of John B. Hendrickson.

v. John Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 20th December, 1848. He died unmarried 20th July, 1871.

vi. Cornelius Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 2nd July, 1851. He was married 1st December, 1871, to Anne J. Werner, daughter of John J. Werner, of Flatbush, L. I.

vii. J. R. Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 15th September, 1853. He died 16th January, 1857.

§. Sarah Maria Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 20th September, 1820. She died unmarried 20th December, 1845.

8. Henrietta Remsen Kouwenhoven, born in Flatlands, L. I., 12th September, 1826. She died 28th November, 1865, aged nearly 40 years. She was married 3rd August, 1847, to Charles A. Clarkson, of Flatbush, L. I., (who after her death married a Miss Schoonmacher, and died without issue 6th December, 1871).

---

7. Garret Couwenhoven, of New Utrecht, N. Y., first son of Johannes Couwenhoven, of same place, second son of Gerret Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L. I., and New Utrecht, N. Y., third son of Nicasius Janse Couwenhoven, of Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Jan (or John) Gerretse Couwenhoven, of Flatlands, and Brooklyn, L. I., second son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, of same places, was born at the first named place, 27th August, 1791, and died there 6th September, 1828.

He was married 11th March, 1818, to Catharine, daughter of Michael Bergen, and by her (who was born 29th October, 1791, and died 2nd October, 1828,) had issue—

8. Rebecca Lefferts Couwenhoven, born in New Utrecht, L. I., 29th June, 1820. She was married 27th June, 1838, to Edward T. Backhouse, a Merchant in New York, but residing in Brooklyn, L. I., and had issue eight children.

8. John Jacob Cowenhoven, born in New Utrecht, L. I., 8th November, 1821. He was engaged in Mercantile business in New York, and died unmarried 2nd May, 1853.

8. Catharine Ann Cowenhoven, born in New Utrecht, L. I., 15th November, 1824, and died 27th February, 1826.

8. Michael Bergen Cowenhoven, born in New Utrecht, L. I., 4th July, 1826, and died there 27th October, 1826.

7. Jacob Couwenhoven, of New Utrecht, N. Y., second son of Johannes Couwenhoven, of same place, was born there 11th January, 1795, and died there 22nd July, 1826.

He was married 28th August, 1824, to Ann, daughter of Roelof Van Nuyse, by whom he had no issue.

7. Nicholas Couwenhoven, of New Utrecht, N. Y., third son of Johannes Couwenhoven, of same place, was born there 30th October, 1796. He died 29th May, 1841.

He was married to Matilda Dingee, (born October 10th, 1807, and died 19th January, Anno 1861).

EIGHTH GENERATION.

8. Samuel Conover, of Fishkill, (now New Hamburgh, N. Y., sixth child of John Cono-

ver, of Flatlands, L. I., and Hackensack, N. J., and first named place, eldest son of Peter Kouwenhoven, of Flatlands, L. I., third child of Gerrett Kouwenhoven, of same place, tenth child of William Kouwenhoven, of same place, eleventh child of Willem Gerretse Kouwenhoven, of Brooklyn, and Flatlands, L. I., and Monmouth County, N. J., first son of Gerret Wolfersen Couwenhoven, of Amersfoort, Holland, and Flatlands, L. I., first son of Wolfert Gerretsen Couwenhoven, of same places, was born in first named place, 17th March, 1809. He removed to New York about 1830, and died in New Orleans, La., 9th August, 1842, aged 33 years, whither he had gone about 1841.

He was married in New York, 24th September, 1833, to Margaret Bogert, daughter of Jacob Bogert, of New York, by whom he had three sons—

9. John Jacob Conover, born in New York, 14th July, 1834, and died there 2nd August, 1835.

9. Samuel Conover, born in New York, 12th May, 1836.

9. Jacob B. Conover, born in New York, 28th December, 1839. He is now (1881) residing at Passaic, N. J. He was married there 16th September, 1863, to Arabella Bogert, (born 22nd June, 1844,) daughter of Solomon Freeleigh Bogert, of same place, by whom he has had two children, viz—

I. Lillie Conover, born in Passaic, N. J., 10th June, 1864, and died there 16th January, 1867.

II. Samuel S. Conover, born in Passaic, N. J., 13th January, 1869.

NINTH GENERATION.

9. Hon. Samuel Conover, of New York, second son of Samuel Conover, of Fishkill, (now New Newburgh,) N. Y., (above) was born in New York, 12th May, 1836, at No. 11 Barrow Street, and now (1881) resides at No. 165 West Tenth Street.

He was married in New York.

[From the New York *Herald*, Thursday, December 31st, 1863.]

"Conover-Lewis.—On Tuesday, December 29th, at her father's residence, by the Rev. Dr. Morgan, of St. Thomas' Church, of this City, Samuel Conover, to Carrie, daughter of James Stevens Lewis."

His wife's grandfather was Philo C. Lewis, of a Quaker Family, who was the first appointee of the Governor of the State of New York, as Public Inspector of Pork for the City and County of New York; which office he held with the entire approbation of the Merchants of New York, until within two years of his death, when, having become too infirm to attend to business, he was obliged to retire.

They have had two children, as follows—

I. Ella Lewis Conover, born in New York, 15th July, 1865, and died there 16th March, 1869.

II. Florence Conover, born in New York, 26th October, 1871.

Hon. SAMUEL CONOVER.

[From the New York *Sunday Times*, October 13th, 1878.]

The indications are that Mr. Samuel Conover will be Tammany Hall's candidate for Mayor, and there is no doubt that he will be elected if nominated. The wisest men in the Democratic ranks view Mr. Conover with favor, for the reason that he is an able man and has made many friends.

He is not only popular with the immense business interest with which he is connected, but he is regarded as a sort of champion of the laboring classes. Since he has been Park Commissioner he has used his influence and voice in behalf of the laborers, and yet has shown no disposition to pander to the crowd for the sake of notoriety. He simply believes that workingmen have some rights, and that they should be respected; some desire for advancement, and that they should be aided. We regard him as a good man to put in the City Hall. Polished in manner, able, a hard worker, and a man with unblemished reputation.

Mr. Conover was born in this City, and now resides in West Tenth Street. At the age of sixteen he entered the prominent Dry Goods House of Bonnel, Brown, Hall, & Co., of Barclay Street. He remained in that position for two years or more, and gained the confidence of his employers by his strict attention to business, and his sober industrious habits.

After leaving the dry goods business, which he was compelled to do in consequence of ill health, he accepted a position in the Merchants' Bank, of this city.

He quickly learned the intricacies and technicalities of the Banking business, and in the year 1863, entered into the organization of the Fourth National Bank, and was soon after appointed Note Teller of the Institution at the instance of R. G. Rolston, Esq., President of the Farmers' Loan and Trust Company. He had remained in this position but six months, when he was promoted to the position of Paying Teller, where the importance and value of his servises were duly appreciated.

When the Produce Bank was organized in 1872, Mr. Conover enlisted all his energy in its establishment.

He served for three years as its Cashier, having accepted that position November 11th, 1873. He was elected as a Director 23rd May, 1876, and on the 15th August, 1876 was elected President, and on the 8th May, 1877, was re-elected to the honorable office, a position which he filled with great ability, and which he held for three years. The Bank is one of the strongest financially, in the country, and is one of the depositories of the City fund.

A contemporary thus speaks of it:

"The Produce Bank was established in the year 1872, and since its organization, the wise and conservative principles adopted in its management have placed it among the most solid and prosperous Institutions in the country, and numerous prominent and wealthy merchants of the city are among its depositors.

"The capital is $250,000, and its Officers and Directors are gentlemen well known and highly esteemed for their business and moral worth, and are all at the same time large depositors in the Bank."

Mr. Conover is probably the youngest Bank President in the United States, being only about forty years of age, but his training has developed experience, which, coupled with a natural shrewdness, and cautious temperament, ably dispenses with the general requisite of more mature years. He is not only one of the youngest, but one of the most popular and successful Bank Presidents of the day.

In 1876 Mr. Conover took a very active part in politics, and was President of the Tilden and Hendricks' Club, of Fairview, New Jersey.

He was for a long time an active member of the Old Volunteer Fire Department, and was its last Secretary.

He, among other things, for which the public have reason to be grateful to him, opposed Cowdin's bill to abolish the weekly publication of statements of our State Banks, which, if passed, would have deprived the public of knowledge they are really entitled to.

In 1877 Mr. Conover's name was prominently spoken of for the position of Sub-Treasurer of the United States.

Washington. April 10th, 1877. "It is rumored here that there is likely to be a change in the New York Sub-Treasury. It is stated that Mr. Hillhouse, who has long held the position of Sub-Treasurer, is anxious to be relieved from the cares of the office, and that his successor will soon be appointed.

"It is reported in official circles that, in case of a change being made, Mr. Samuel Conover, President of the Produce Bank in New York, is likely to be chosen as Sub-Treasurer. Mr. Conover is well known in financial circles as a man of ability, and peculiarly fitted for the position. His life has been spent in the Banking business, and his energy, capacity and courteous manner have made him deservedly popular."—[New York *Mail*, 10th April, 1877.]

"It is curently reported that the name of Mr. Samuel Conover, President of the Produce Bank, has been mentioned in connection with the position of Sub-Treasurer in this City, in case of the possible retirement of Mr. Hillhouse.

"Mr. Conover has superior abilty, and is well fitted for the place."—[New York *Journal of Commerce*, 13th April, 1877.]

Mr. Hillhouse did not resign, consequently Mr. Conover could not receive the appointment.

But very few men in this country have been proposed and nominated for so many and so important offices of trust and honor as Mr. Samuel Conover.

On the 16th November, 1877, Mr. Conover was appointed a Park Commissioner, and resigned his Presidency of the Produce Bank soon afterward, that he might give his whole time and attention to the Public Parks of the city, as the duties of both positions were too onerous for one man.

The following is an extract from the New York *World* of November 17th, 1877:

"The Aldermen held a special meeting yesterday, and on motion, President Purroy, who had resigned the Chair to Mr. Sauer, took from the table the nomination of Samuel Conover for Park Commissioner for a full term of six years, to fill the vacancy caused by the expiration of the term of H. G. Stebbins."

"'I have taken pains,' said Mr. Purroy, 'to ascertain the politics of Mr. Conover, and I find that he belongs to the regular Democratic party of the city. He is a member of the Tammany Society, and attended the last Democratic State Convention as a delegate.

"'I am glad to see that the Mayor in sending in the name of Mr. Conover has come around to the way of thinking of a majority of this Board, and of a majority of the people of this city. I therefore move the confirmation of the nomination of Mr. Conover.'

"Mr. Pinckney (who is the Vice-President of the Republican Central Committee of this city) said: 'I second the motion to confirm, but not for the reason expressed by the gentlemen; I do it because I believe Mr. Conover to be an honorable man. He is the President of a Bank and an independent Democrat.'

Mr. Purroy; 'Well, every Democrat is independent. Now, as for Mr. Conover, I know that he belongs to the regular organization. If I had a doubt about it I would not vote for him.' Mr. Conover was then confirmed by the votes of all the members present.

"Mayor Ely was at once notified of the action of the Aldermen, and Mr. Conover, who was in the Mayor's office at the time, was sworn in and handed his certificate of appointment."

Mr. Conover is a man of fine personal appearance, having an erect and dignified carriage, and an almost massive head and face. His manner is very urbane and extremely courteous, making him popular in both business and social circles. He has always been conspicuous for his fidelity and for his capacity, as well as for an exhibition of financial talent.

As we stated at the outset, the indications are that Mr. Conover will be the Democratic candidate for the Mayoralty. He has developed great strength, and would be a very hard man to beat. He is upright, capable, and honorable, and his example is worthy of the highest commendation.

He would, no doubt, make an excellent Mayor if elected, and would in all probability accept the nomination if it should be tendered him.

The unanimity of the New York Press in commendation of the appointment and confirmation of Mr. Conover as Park Commissioner, was really remarkable, and his influence in promoting the improvement of Tompkins' Square was largely commended. The vote of Mr. Conover decided the location of the Obelisk, which otherwise would have been placed at the corner of Fifty-ninth Street and Fifth Avenue.

There was deposited beneath the Obelisk a photograph of Mr. Conover, also date of Appointment as Park Commissioner, and marriage, with names of wife and child.

Mr. Conover served as Park Commissioner without salary, from 16th November, 1877, until the night of 31st December, 1880, when he tendered his resignation to Mayor Cooper, who accepted it, and immediately afterwards he was appointed by the Board of Tax Commissioners as a member of the Board of Assessors of the City of New York. Before midnight Mr. Conover received official notice of his appointment, and at once qualified by taking the usual oath of office, "as the chimes of old Trinity were sounding the knell of the old year."

Mr. Conover, in reply to a question why he resigned as Park Commissioner, said he did it for the sake of harmony and was tired and sick of the proceedings of the Park Commissioners. There was no chance of organizing the Board, and he thought best to withdraw. He was not used to fighting, it was not his way, and he was glad to get out of it.

As early as August 14, 1878, a correspondent of the New York *Herald*, wrote to that paper: "I see you propose several editor's names as good candidates for Mayor of this city. Now I would like to propose the name of Samuel Conover, President of the Produce Bank, and Park Commissioner, and the only Park Commissioner that looks to the interests of the poor laborers in the Park.

"He is one of the best financiers we have among us. His character for honesty is unimpeachable. He is familiar with all the ordinances of the city, having been born and brought up in it. He well knows the wants of the citizens. His qualifications for the position are all that any citizen may desire. He has many friends irrespective of party, who will support him if he will consent to run. With such a gentleman at the head of the ticket, Tammany Hall can depend on the support of thousands that otherwise would not trouble their heads to vote."

The commendations and recommendations of Mr. Conover, for Mayor of this city, which appeared in the publications of the time outnumber those of any other man anterior or subsequent. They may be enumerated as follows: The New York *Mail*, 6th March, 1878. *Sunday Times*, June 30th; also September 1st and 15th, 1878. *Sunday Mercury*, June 30th, August 18th, and

September 22nd, 1878. *Sunday Courier*, August 1st; also September 1st, 8th, 15th, and 22nd, 1878. New York *Herald*, August 14th and 26th; also September 6th, 14th, and 15th, 1878. New York *World*, August 19th and 28th, and September 28th, 1878. New York *Star*, August 17th, September 6th, and October 11th, 1878. Daily *News*, August 28th, 1878. Daily *Graphic*, September 6th 1878. *Irish American*, September 14th, and October 19th, 1878. *Sunday News*, September 22nd and 29th; also October 3rd, 1878. Evening *Express*, October 11th, 1878, and *Freeman's Journal*.

THE MAYORALTY.

[From the New York *Sunday Courier*, October 6th, 1878.]

Our able contemporary the Evening *Mail*, in its issue of Tuesday, (October 1st, 1878). pays a compliment to Mr. Samuel Conover, the prospective Democratic candidate for Mayor. Considering it as the opinion of a Journal politically opposed to Mr. Conover we quote portions of the article:

A much younger Democrat, who appears to have in him the making of a popular Democratic Municipal Statesman, has been making wonderfully rapid headway against the more experienced rival candidates for the Mayoralty.

Of course, we refer to Mr. Samuel Conover, President of the Produce Bank, and Park Commissioner.

It looks very much as if Mr. Conover would be the man who is to enjoy the honor of a Tammany nomination for Mayor, and. all things considered, we are not sure that he would not make the best run of all those named as likely to get the nom nation.

He is a growing sort of man, in a partisan way, and it is not safe for Republicans, in casting about for a candidate, to count on the advantage of fighting a worn-out Tammany hack as candidate for Mayor.

As Mr. Conover will no doubt be the regular Democratic nominee, we congratulate him upon already having the knowledge that the Republicans look upon him as a gentleman of "great sagacity, and the man who would make the best run of all those named, having the advantage of a large constituency of personal friends."

There is no doubt as to his triumph at the polls, as thousands of merchants who are Republicans will cast their vote for him in consequence of his high social position, unswerving integrity as Park Commissioner, and excellent character as President of the Produce Bank.

[From the New York Daily *News*, October 11th, 1878.]

The Workingmen's Meeting for Mr. Conover, at Cooper Institute last night (10th October, 1878).

The Cooper Institute was crowded last night by mechanics and workingmen, who had assembled to recommend to Tammany Hall the name of the Hon. Samuel Conover for the Mayoralty nomination.

Every Assembly Dirtrict in the city was represented at the meeting.

Mr. James Bresland of the Sixteenth District, Chairman of the Executive Committee of the Workingmen's Association presided.

Mr. Patrick Logan made a speech, eulogistic of Mr. Conover, who he said, was an honest man and the friend of the poor man.

"We want" said he, "a man in the City Hall who will stand by us, and see that we get fair wages." (A voice: Sam Conover will).

Cries of "that's so," followed by cheers for Conover.

Mr. John O'Leary, Secretary of the Central Organization, then read a series of resolutions, setting forth the fact that the workingmen of the City and County of New York, in mass meeting assembled, recognized in the Hon. Samuel Conover, a practical exponent and true friend of the working class, and appointing a delegation to wait upon Comptroller Kelly in the interest of Mr. Conover, requesting his nomination for Mayor, also pledging themselves to roll up such a majority as Tammany Hall used to have in her palmiest days, and carry Mr. Conover triumphantly to victory.

Ex-Coroner Young then made a short speech, after which the Secretary read a letter from Mr. Conover in answer to a direct question proposed to him by a delegation of workingmen in which he says:

"I am in favor of reducing the taxes to two per cent., and even still lower if possible, but am not in favor of making this reduction at the expense of the policemen, firemen, school-teachers, or laborers. I believe in makthe reduction from strict economy, and in reducing exhorbitant salaries.

"The laborers of this city receive now barely enough to support their families."

One delegate was selected from each of the twenty-one districts to confer with Tammany Hall, requesting that the nomination for Mayor be conferred upon the person selected by the workingmen. The meeting then adjourned.

We might add the endorsement of a large number of

Associations or Societies of the city in the same direction, and about the same time, viz: "The Science Hall National Labor Party," "Committee of Citizens," The Jackson Democratic Association," "The Fifth Assembly District German Democratic Association." "First Ward Campaign Club," "The United Workingmen's Association," The Workingmen's Democratic Club of the Twentieth Assembly District."

Notwithstanding the immense amount of influence exerted in favor of Mr. Conover for the Mayoralty of this city, his modesty being equal to his merit and generosity, he gracefully declined the nomination in favor of the Hon. Augustus Schell on the evening of October 29th, 1878, by letter addressed to the Convention of the National Greenback Labor Party, held at Science Hall. His resignation was reluctantly received and he retired from the field.

At the sale of boxes at Niblo's Theatre, held 3rd of September, 1878, for the benefit of the Yellow Fever Sufferers in the South, Mr. Conover bought the lower proscenium box for $285, and also fifty of the one dollar tickets.—[Star, Sept. 4, 1878.]

He was also one of the Committee appointed by Mayor Ely to have charge of the theatrical benefits for the same object.

He was at one time President of the "Banner Mining Company," of Inyo County, California, office 63 Broadway, but resigned in favor of the Secretary, Mr. Thomas P. Melany.

He was also nominated for Member of Congress by the "Westchester Greenback Party," at Sing Sing, to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Alexander Smith of Yonkers.

The New York *Evening Express*, Oct. 25, 1880, the *Commercial Advertiser* of the same date, the New York *Herald* of Oct. 26, 1880, and the *Dry Goods Bulletin* of Dec. 14, 1880, announced the formation of the firm of Heiser, Canfield & Conover, in the banking and brokerage business, at No. 13 New Street, and No. 72 Broadway; from which firm Mr. Ira Canfield, Jr., retired the 14th of February, 1881, and Mr. Henry A. Heiser and Mr. Samuel Conover continue the business with great success and popularity.

The Bible is a History of the earliest races of mankind, and a record of the Hebrew lineage; Religion, the Science of Immortality; Genealogy cognate with both, inasmuch as it is a study embracing the present life, combined with departed generations, giving results of vast import in the future, and may therefore be considered second only in importance to Religion and Bible History.

"The songs with which the Northern bards regaled the heroes of their "Feast of Shells," were but versified chronicles of each Ancestral line, symphonied by their stirring deeds.

"Through the oak fire's uncertain flame, the chieftain saw descend the shadowy forms of his Fathers; they came from the 'Halls of Odin,' as the harper swept his strings, and deployed before their descendant, rejoicing in the sound of their praise. No parchment told his lineage to the Warrior of those days, but the heroic names were branded each night upon his swelling heart, by the burning numbers of the Bards.

"Thus did the Northman chronicle his Ancestry in those unlettered times. Afterward, when the oak fire was extinguished, the shell thrown by, and the night came no more with song; when we reach the age of records, we find this love of lineage availing itself of the new method of commemoration.

"This strong ancestral spirit of the Northman (or Normans as they were called) may be traced partly to the profound sentiment of perpetuity, which formed the principal and noblest element of his character, and partly to the nature of the property to which he was linked by immemorial customs of his race."

Indifference as to the origin of their Family, is really felt by few, for the pride of Ancestry seems to be innate. Gibbon, in his Autibiography, very justly remarks: "A lively desire of knowing and Recording our Ancestors, so generally prevails, that it must depend upon the influence of some common principle in the minds of men. We seem to live in the persons of our forefathers.

"The knowledge of our own Family, from a remote period, will always be esteemed an abstract pre-eminence, since it can never be promiscuously enjoyed. If we read of some illustrious line, so ancient that it has no beginning, so worthy that it ought to have no end, we sympathize with its varied fortunes. Nor can we blame the generous enthusiasm, or the harmless vanity of those who are allied to the honors of its name."

Washington Irving says: "Who can walk with soul unmoved among the stately groves of Penhurst, where Sidney passed his boyhood; or can look without fondness upon the tree planted on his birthday; or can ramble among the classic bowers of Hagley; or pause amid the solitudes of Windsor Forest, and look at the oaks around, huge, gray, and timeworn, like the old castle-towers, and not feel as if he were surrounded by so many monuments of long enduring glory."

The Family History, or Record, of the Sovereigns of the World before Christ, furnish almost the only Histor-

ies of the countries over which they reigned—as Egypt, Chaldea, Babylonia, Greece, &c. The Chinese Annals of their Kings, the most Ancient known, form one uniform continued series of the History of China, from the beginning of the Monarchy (Fo-Hi, B. C. 2538) for some thousands of years. Had not the Hebrew race cherished this love of kindred and lineage, we should not have any Bible to-day.

Family History therefore, binds kindred with a sacred tie, and communities, from an incongruous mass, become, figuratively, a band of brothers. From the most ancient times mankind have been moved more powerfully to heroic deeds, by the thought of the fame that should live after them, than by any other consideration.

In a rather remarkable letter from His Excellency, James A. Garfield, of October 12th, 1871, he wrote: "Each human being possesses forces and qualities that may date back centuries, and find their origin in the life and thoughts of remote Ancestors; forces, the germs of which, enveloped in the awful mystery of life, have been transmitted silently from generation to generation. Each life is thus the heir of all the ages."

The life history of Mr. Samuel Conover, although still a young man, presents a very strongly marked illustration of the purposes for which this Institution was founded; also the value and importance of Family History in showing how the great and noble characteristics of remote Ancestors may be developed in a descendant after a lapse of centuries.

We may find in Mr. Samuel Conover an illustration also of the truth of President Garfield's proposition, inasmuch as he seems to have inherited, after a lapse of over two and a half centuries, many of the characteristics of his remote ancestor, Wolfert Gerretsen Van Couwenhoven, a sturdy and enterprizing Hollander, evidently from one of the first families in that country, and proved by his history on Long Island, where he founded a colony, and was the progenitor of an excellent, thrifty, and prosperous race. From him Mr. Conover is descended, and is in the ninth Generation.

Mr. Conover was financially restricted in his early life, but, husbanding his means with a judgment and alert manipulation far beyond his years, he made it equal to capital, and, seizing every available opportunity, in a short period he distanced his competitors, and laid the foundation of his subsequent prosperity, showing the value of persistent and honest effort, guided by strength and integrity of purpose.

He had a business inspiration and management, which never succumbed to any difficulty, and his ability was cordially recognized by the mercantile and financial circles of the city, so that his course became onward and upward, and led to his present honorable status.

While prosecuting his pursuit of fortune he had not, happily, forgotten the larger wealth, a cultivated intellect, but gave his leisure so faithfully to the study of literature and science, and acquired a store of information rarely possessed by a mere business man. His quick and broad grasp of subjects, his correct observation and keen perception, combined with an unusual receptive faculty, under the constant discipline to which he subjected his mind, made his intelligence large and comprehensive.

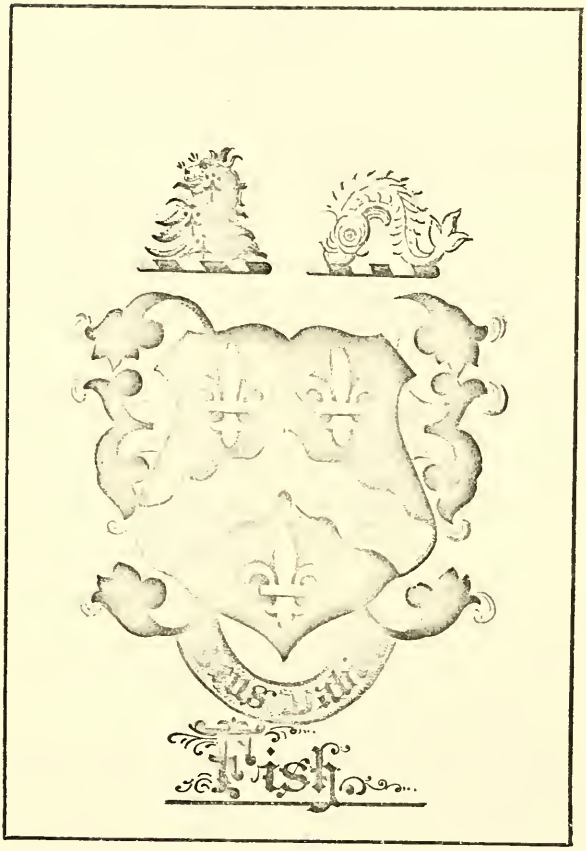
To this rich treasury of current information, which kept itself always in harmony with the world's progress, was added a natural fluency and clearness of oral expression, not less rare than valuable among men of affairs.

Mr. Conover is still in the prime of life, and will doubtless make such a Name that posterity will look back to him as founder of the "Conover" Family, as his Ancestor was of the "Cowenhovens" of America.

137-138

FISH.

139-140



FISH.

PROEM.

"The English Family of Fish are believed to be a branch from an old Saxon family of *Fysche*, which, in the tables of German Nobility, dates from a remote era, but at what time the removal to England took place is not ascertained.

Simon Fish, Esq., was born in England, and bred a Lawyer, in Graies' Inn, London.

Here he acted that part in a Tragedy, wherein the pride of Cardinal Wolsey was personated, and wherewith that Prelate was so offended that Mr. Fish was fain to fly, and live two years beyond the seas.

There he made, and thence sent over into England, a small but sharp Treatise called "The Supplication of Beggars," termed by Master Fox a libel (understand him, a little book); otherwise prizing and praising it for a master-piece of Wit, Learning and Religion, discovering the superstition of that age.

This, by Queen Anna Boleyn, was presented to King Henry the Eighth, who therewith was so highly affected, that he sent for the author home, and favoured him in great proportion.

However, many nets were laid by the Popish party against him, especially by Sir Thomas More, his implacable enemy; yet Mr. Fish had the happiness to escape the hands of men and to fall into the hands of God more immediately; dying of the Plague, Anno 1531, and lieth buried at St. Dunstan, in London.—[Worthies of England, vol. 1, p. 492. London: 1811].

LINEAGE.

"From England, at a later period, Nathaniel, John and Jonathan Fish, came to New England, and are first found residing at Lynn, Massachusetts, whence they removed in 1637, to Sandwich, on Cape Cod," where Nathaniel remained.

FIRST GENERATION.

1. NATHANIEL FISH was born in England about Anno 1605, and emigrated to America about Anno 1635.

He settled first at Lynn, Mass., and in 1637, removed to Sandwich, Mass.

He was there in 1643. His sons were—

2. Nathaniel Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., 27th November, 1648.
2. John Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., 13th April, 1651.

---

1. JOHN FISH, was born in England about 1608, and emigrated to America about 1635. Settled first at Lynn, Mass., and removed to Sandwich, Mass., in 1637.

He removed thence to Groton, New London County, Conn., in 1655.

He returned to Sandwich, Mass., and died there in 1663. His estate in Groton, Conn., was divided between his sons Jonathan and Samuel.

His children were—

2. Jonathan Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., about 1640.
2. Samuel Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., about 1642. He died young.

2. John Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., about 1645.
2. Caleb Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., 18th of August, 1649. Caleb died in February, 1650.
2. Samuel Fish, born at Groton, Conn., Anno 1657.

---

1. Jonathan Fish, was born in England, about 1610. He emigrated to America with his brothers Nathaniel and John, about 1635.

They settled first at Lynn, Mass., and in 1637, removed to Sandwich, Mass.

"Jonathan eventually joined in the settlement of Middlebury, or Newtown, on Long Island, as early as 1659, and served several years in the Magistracy, being evidently a person of character.

"His name appears several times upon the Town books in an Official capacity, and also as the owner of a twenty shilling purchase right, in the Town lands, which right afterwards devolved to his sons, Nathan and Samuel.

He died in, or about, Anno 1663, leaving a widow, Mary, and three sons, John, Samuel, and Nathan—

2. John Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., about 1645.
2. Samuel Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., about 1648.
2. Nathan Fish, born at Sandwich, Mass., 18th of December, 1650.

All three were patentees of Newtown, Long Island, in 1686.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Nathaniel Fish, of Sandwich Mass., first son of Nathaniel Fish, of England, Lynn, and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the latter place 27th of November, Anno 1648.

2. John Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., second son of Nathaniel Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the latter place 13th of April, Anno 1651.

---

2. Jonathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., and Groton, New London County, Conn., first son of John Fish of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the latter place about 1640, and was taken with his father in 1655, to Groton, New London County, Conn.

2. Samuel Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., second son of John Fish of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the latter place, about 1642. He died young.

2. John Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., and Groton, New London County, Conn., third son of John Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the latter place about 1645, and was taken by his father about 1655, to Groton, New London County, Conn.

2. Caleb Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., fourth son of John Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the latter place 18th of August, Anno 1649, and died there 6th of February, 1650.

2. Captain Samuel Fish, of Groton, New London County, Conn., fifth son of John Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, Anno 1657, and died in Groton, New London County, Conn., 27th of February, 1733, aged 66 years.

He was married about 1681. Wife named Sarah. Their children were—

3. Samuel Fish, born at Groton, Conn., Anno 1682. He died at Groton, Conn., 20th of January, 1731.

3. John Fish, born at Groton, Conn., about 1684. He died young.

3. Moses Fish, born at Groton, Conn., Anno 1686. He died at Groton, Conn., 24th of January, 1775.

3. Abigail Fish, born at Groton, Conn., Anno 1690. She died at Groton, Conn., 17th of June, 1784.

3. Aaron Fish, born at Groton, Conn., Anno 1693.

3. Nathan Fish, born at Groton, Conn., Anno 1699. He died at Groton, Conn., 13th of July, 1732.

3. Sarah Fish, born at Groton, Conn., about 1702.

---

2. JOHN FISH, of Sandwich, Mass., first son of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., and Newtown, Long Island, was born at first named place about Anno 1645.

He removed with his youngest brothers, Samuel and Nathan, to Newtown, Long Island, about 1659, whence he removed probably to New Jersey, whither several members of the Fish family emigrated at different periods.

2. SAMUEL FISH, of Sandwich, Mass., second son of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the last named place about Anno 1648.

He removed with his brothers to Newtown, Long Island, Anno 1659, where he died about 1700, without issue.

2. NATHAN FISH, of Sandwich, Mass., and Newtown, Long Island, third son of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the latter place, 18th of December, Anno 1650.

He removed with his brothers John and Samuel, to Newtown, Long Island, in 1659, where he became one of the first settlers and dwelt the residue of his life.

He died at Newtown at an advanced age, 1st of August, 1734, aged over 84 years.

He was married at Newtown, Long Island, about Anno 1678.

His children were—

3. Jonathan Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 11th of October, 1680.

3. Nathan Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 13th of September, 1686. He died without issue 11th of January, 1732.

3. Mary Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 4th of September, 1687. She was married to Daniel Betts.

3. Samuel Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 15th of April, 1689.

3. John Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 25th of February, 1691.

3. Thomas Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 28th of May, 1693.

3. Susannah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 28th of December, 1695. She was married to Edward Howard.

3. Ambrose Fish, } twins, } born at Newtown, L. I.
3. Benjamin Fish, } } 12th of May, 1697.

3. Sarah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I. 28th of March 1699. She was married to Abraham Kip.

3. Nathaniel Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 18th of December, 1700.

3 Hannah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 18th of January, 1703. She died unmarried the 13th of October, 1744.

3. Temperance Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 30th of November, 1705. She was married to Joseph Woodward.

3. Elnathan Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 27th of July, 1708.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. SAMUEL FISH, of Groton, Conn., first child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, fifth son of John Fish, of England, Lynn, and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, Anno 1682.

He died 20th January, 1731.

3. JOHN FISH, of Groton, Conn., second child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, was born there about 1684, and died young.

3. MOSES FISH, of Groton, Conn., third child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, was born there Anno 1686. He died 24th of January, 1775.

3. ABIGAIL FISH, of Groton, Conn., fourth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, was born there Anno 1690. She died 17th of June, 1784.

3. AARON FISH, of Groton, Conn., fifth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, was born there Anno 1693.

3. NATHAN FISH, of New London, Conn., sixth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of Groton, Conn., was born in New London, Conn., Anno 1699, and died in Groton, Conn., 13th of July, 1732, aged 33 years.

He was married first on Shelter Island, about 1726, to Abigail Havens, daughter of Mr. Havens, of Shelter Island, by whom he had three children—

4. Nathan Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 11th of September, 1727. He died 22d of October, 1822.
4. Abigail Fish, born at Groton, Conn., Anno 1730. She died 18th of September, 1790.
4. Ichabod Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 1732. He died at Groton, Conn., in November, 1737.

Nathan Fish was married secondly at Groton, Conn., to Mary Burrows, daughter of John Burrows, of same place. No children given.

3. SARAH FISH, of Groton, Conn., seventh child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, was born there about Anno 1702.

3. JONATHAN FISH, of Newtown, L. I., first child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., third son of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, 11th October, 1680.

He became possessed of the Homestead and considerable land in Newtown Village.

He occupied, and is said to have built, the noted "Corner House," often mentioned in the History of Newtown.

He presented the ground on which the Presbyterian Church now stands.

Having served as Town Clerk for fifteen years, he died in November, 1723, aged 43 years.

His wife was named Mary. He had seven children of whom the only son, who arrived at the age of manhood was—

4. Samuel Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 24th of November, 1704.

His youngest daughter was—

4. Jane Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 26th of May, 1721.

She was married to George Palmer, father of Jacob Palmer, of Newtown, L. I., and his sisters were Mrs. George Brinckerhoff and Mrs. William Lawrence.

3. NATHAN FISH, of Newtown, L. I., second child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 13th of September, 1686, and died there without issue 11th of January, Anno 1732.

3. MRS. MARY FISH BETTS, of Newtown, Long Island, third child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., and the first named place, was born there 4th of September, 1687, and died there 1st of October, 1757, aged 70 years.

She was married at Newtown, L. I., in February, 1715, to Captain Daniel Betts, of same

place (who died 12th of April, 1759), third child of Thomas Betts, of same place, (second child of Richard Betts, of Hemel Hempstead, Hertfordshire, England, Ipswich, Mass., and Newtown, Long Island).

The children of Captain Daniel and Mary Fish Betts, were—

4. Daniel Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1716.
4. Richard Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1718.
4. Samuel Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1720.
4. Mary Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1723.
4. Mercy Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1725.
4. Susannah Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1727.
4. Jemima Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1730.
4. Sarah Betts, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1735.

3. Samuel Fish, of Newtown, L.I., fourth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 15th April, 1689.

On the 4th March, 1715, he became the proprietor of the farm in Newtown, L. I., now (1852) owned by J. B. Jackson, Esq., and afterwards, in 1724, he purchased the adjoining Mill from the heirs of Jesse Kip.

He was Supervisor of Newtown for twenty-three years in succession, and also a Magistrate, and an Elder of the Presbyterian Church.

He died 9th July, 1767, aged 78 years.

He was married at Newtown, L. I., in 1712, to Ruth, widow of John Berrien. (She died 28th February, Anno 1763).

Their children were—

4. Ruth Fish, born at Newton, L. I., about 1714. She was married to Daniel Rapalje.
4. Elizabeth Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1716.
She was married to the Rev. Simon Horton.
4. John Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 29th November, 1719.

3. John Fish, of Newtown, L.I., fifth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, 25th February, 1691, and died there in 1743, aged 52 years.

He was married at Newtown, L. I., 21st February, 1717, to Elizabeth Hallett, daughter of William Hallett, of Newtown, L. I.

Their children were—

4. Sarah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1718. She was married to Lieutenant Samuel Moore, of Newtown, L. I.
4. Elizabeth Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., about 1720. She was married to John Greenock.

3. Thomas Fish, of Newtown, L. I., sixth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 28th May, 1693.

He was married at Newtown, L. I., in March, 1717, to Elizabeth Kip, daughter of Jesse Kip, of same place.

3. Mrs. Susannah Fish Howard, of Newtown, L. I., seventh child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 28th December, 1695, and died there 7th December, 1755, aged nearly 60 years.

She was married there 1st October, 1723, to Edward Howard, of same place, (who was born in 1698), son of William Howard, of New Lots, L. I., the progenitor of the Long Island family.

Their children were—

4. Abigail Howard, born at Newtown, L. I., 27th December, 1724. She was married to Captain Samuel Fish, first child of Johnathan Fish, of Newtown, L. I., (his second wife) 22nd April, 1748.

4. Judith Howard, born at Newtown, L. I., 22nd March, 1727.

4. William Howard, born at Newtown, L. I., 14th August, 1730.

3. Ambrose Fish, of Newton, L. I., eighth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 12th May, 1697.

He removed to Islip, L. I., where he died.

He was married at Newtown, L. I., 1st March, 1728, to Elizabeth Lawrence.

3. Benjamin Fish, (twin) of Newtown, L. I., ninth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, 12th May, 1697. He removed to near Trenton, N. J., about Anno 1745.

He was married at Newtown, L. I., 11th January, 1728, to Sarah Moore, daughter of Joseph Moore, of same place.

Their children were—

4. Elizabeth Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., about 1729. She was married to Amos Hart.

4. Rebecca Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., about 1731.

4. Nathan Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., about 1733.

4, Joseph Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., about 1735.

4. Samuel Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., about 1737.

4. Benjamin Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., Anno 1740. He died in New Jersey, 2nd July, 1808, aged 68 years. From him the respectable family of Fish, of Trenton and vicinity is chiefly descended.

His youngest son, Benjamin, is now [1852] a director of the Camden and Amboy Railroad.

4. John Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., about 1742.

4. Nathaniel Fish, born near Trenton, N. J., about 1745.

The posterity of the above Samuel and John Fish is found in the Counties of Salem and Gloucester, New Jersey, and that of Nathan in Butler and Union Counties, Pennsylvania, of whom is the Rev. Reeder M. Fish, of Lewisburg, in the latter County.

3. Sarah Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, tenth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 28th of March, 1699.

She was married to Abraham Kip.

3. Nathaniel Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, eleventh child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 18th of December, 1700.

In 1738 he bought the farm of Nicholas Berrien (now, 1852,) Daniel Lent's, where he followed Agriculture until his death.

He died there very suddenly whilst attending the Presbyterian Church, at Newtown, 3d of March, 1769, in his 69th year.

Retaining in his face the color and freshness of health, his burial was deferred for several days, but no change appearing he was interred. It was made a question whether he was really dead.

He was married at Newtown, Long Island, 14th of February, 1738, to Jane Berrien, daughter of Peter Berrien, of Newtown, Long Island. She died there 24th of March, 1789, aged 72 years.

Their children were—

4. Elizabeth Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 9th of January, 1741. She was married to Captain Thomas Lawrence.

4. Mary Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 11th of February, 1743. Died at Newtown, L. I., 13th of November, 1754.

4. Sarah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 30th of April, 1745. Died unmarried at Newtown, L. I., 21st of September, 1765.

4. John Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 1st of September, 1747.

4. Judith Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 6th of October, 1749. She was married to Major Jonathan Lawrence.

4. Peter Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 23d of November, 1751.

4. Susannah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 20th of February, 1754. She was married to Dr. John B. Riker.

4. Jane Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 7th of January, 1757. She was married to Dr. William Moore.

4. Anne Fish (twin), born at Newtown, L. I., 7th of January, 1757. She was married to Colonel Elias Conover, of New Jersey.

3. Hannah Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, twelfth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 18th of January, Anno 1703. She died unmarried 13th of October, 1744.

3. Temperance Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, thirteenth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 30th of November, Anno 1705.

She was married in 1736 to Joseph Woodward, third child of Nathan Woodward (third child of Lambert Woodward, of Newtown, Long Island, and was the grandmother of the late Joseph Woodward, of New Utrecht, Long Island, and of his sister, Ann N., formerly Mrs. Alsop, now [1852] Mrs. Raymond).

3. Elnathan Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, fourteenth child of Nathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 27th of July, Anno 1708. He removed and settled in Flatbush, Long Island.

His wife was named Sarah. His children were—

4. Nathan Fish, born at Flatbush, L. I., Anno 1736.

4. Rachael Fish, born at Flatbush, L. I., Anno 1737. She died unmarried.

4. Sarah Fish, born at Flatbush, L. I., Anno 1737. She was married to John Berrien.

4. John Fish, born at Flatbush, L. I., Anno 1741.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. Nathan Fish, of Groton, Conn., first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, sixth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, fifth child of John Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, 11th September, 1727, and died there 22nd October, 1822.

He was married first in October, 1748, to Catharine Niles, daughter of Deacon Thomas Niles, of Groton, Conn. She died there about Anno 1756-8. They had four children—

5. Nathan Fish, born at Groton, Conn., in July, 1749.

5. Samuel Fish, born at Groton, Conn., in March, 1751.

5. Catharine Fish, born in Groton, Conn., 24th of August, 1753.

5. Simeon Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 24th of March, 1756. He died there 4th February, 1757.

Nathan Fish was married secondly, at Newport, R. I., 24th July, 1759, to Catharine Helme, of Newport, R. I. They had ten children—

5. Abigail Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 21st May, 1760.

5. Sarah Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 1st July, 1761.

5. Sands Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 16th of October, 1762.

5. Hannah Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 3rd August, 1764.

5. Mary Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 3rd November, 1765.

5. Silas Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 29th August, 1767.

5. Roswell Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 5th March, 1769.

5. Cynthia Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 21st September, 1770.

5. Edmund Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 5th February, 1772.

5. Nancy Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 26th August, 1776.

4. Abigail Fish, of Groton, Conn., second child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there Anno 1730. She died 18th September, 1790, aged 60 years.

4. Ichabod Fish, of Groton, Conn., third child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there Anno 1732. He died there in November, 1737, aged five years.

---

4. John Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, fourth child of Nathaniel Fish, of same place, eleventh child of Nathan Fish, of same place, third son of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 1st of September, 1747.

He was married to Sarah, daughter of the Rev. Abraham Keteltas, of Jamaica, Long Island, and became a merchant in New York, but finally removed to Tarrytown, New York, where he died in 1807, aged 60 years. Some of his children now (1852) reside in Westchester County, New York.

4. Rev. Peter Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, sixth child of Nathaniel Fish, of same place, was born there 23rd of November, 1751, and died there 4th of November, 1810, aged nearly 59 years.

He graduated at Princeton College, New Jersey, in 1774, and was licensed to preach by the Presbytery of New York in 1779.

He removed to Connecticut Farms, New Jersey, where he was ordained and installed 25th of March, 1789, and preached ten years, whence he removed to the "Holland Patent," N. Y., in 1799, where he labored for a few years and in the Spring of 1807, he purchased a place at Newtown, L. I., and returned there, where he preached until his labors were terminated by death Anno 1810.

He was married 30th of June, 1785, to Hannah Hankinson, daughter of Kenneth Hankinson, of Freehold, New Jersey, who survived him and died 12th of June, 1824, aged 63 years.

Their children who attained maturity were

5. Thomas Fletcher Fish, born about Anno 1786. Now (1852) resides at Newburgh, N. Y.

5. Kenneth H. Fish, born about Anno 1790. He was not living in 1852.

5. Rev. John Berrien Fish, born about Anno 1792. He is now (1852) a Presbyterian Clergyman at Sidney Plains, N. Y.

5. Nathaniel Fish, born about Anno 1795. He died unmarried.

5. Elizabeth Fish, born about Anno 1797.

5. Ann Fish, born about Anno 1800. She died unmarried.

5. Jane Eleanor Fish, born about Anno 1805. She is now (1852) widow of Sylvester Roe.

5. Susan Maria Fish, born about Anno 1810. She is now (1852) Mrs. John L. Van Doren.

---

4. Captain Samuel Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, first child of Jonathan Fish, of same place, first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, third child of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place 24th of November, 1704.

He fell heir to the famous "Corner House,"

where he kept an Inn during his lifetime, and was a useful public man.

He died at Newtown, Long Island, 27th of August, 1767, aged 62 years.

He was married first at Newtown, Long Island, 21st of June, 1727, to Agnes Berrien, daughter of John Berrien, of Newtown, Long Island.

He was married there secondly 22d of April, 1748, to Abigail Howard, daughter of Edward Howard, of Newtown, Long Island.

He was married thirdly at Newtown, Long Island, 19th November, 1752, to Anna Betts, who survived him.

He had fifteen children; those who reached maturity were—

5. Jonathan Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 11th of May, 1728.
5. Ruth Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 7th of May, 1730. She was married to Richard Betts.
5. Samuel Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 13th April, 1734.
5. Mary Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 9th of July, 1736. She was married to Samuel Renne.
5. Sarah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 24th of Feb. 1739. She was married to William Sackett and John Wood.
5. Richard Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 9th of Aug. 1743.
5. Abigail Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 27th of August, 1749. She was married to Johannes Lott.
5. Elizabeth Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 24th of August, 1753. She was married to James Bonney.

---

4. John Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, third child of Samuel Fish, of same place, fourth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, third child of Jonathan Fish, of England. Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, 29th of November, 1719.

He succeeded to the paternal estate, and Mill at Fish Point, Long Island, and died there 2d of July, 1793, aged 73 years.

He was married at Newtown, Long Island, 6th of October, 1743, to Elizabeth Brinckerhoff, daughter of Teunis Brinckerhoff, of Newtown, L. I.

She died 2d of September, 1764, aged 40 years. Their children were—

5. Elizabeth Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 16th of June, 1744. She died unmarrried.
5. Ruth Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 8th of June. 1746. She was married to Jesse Warner.
5. Anna Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 7th of July, 1748. She was married to Jacob Palmer, father-in-law of Colonel Leverich.
5. Samuel Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 11th of May, 1752. He owned the paternal larm at Newtown, L. I., and died there unmarried 11th of May, 1834, aged 82 years.
5. Catherine Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 29th of April, 1756. She was married to William M. Penfold.
5. Sarah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 7th of January, 1762. She was married to William Palmer, father of Samuel Palmer, of Newtown, L. I.

---

4. Nathan Fish, of Flatbush, Long Island, first child of Elnathan Fish, of Newtown and Flatbush, Long Island, fourteenth child of Nathan Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, third child of Jonathan Fish, of Sandwich, Mass., and Newtown, Long Island, was born at the first named place Anno 1736.

He was a merchant in New York until the Revolution, after which he became a farmer in Greensburgh, Westchester County, New York, on premises now (1852) owned by his son, Nathaniel.

He died 10th of December, 1813, aged 77 years.

He was married in New York City, 1st of January, 1763, to Catherine Berrien, daughter of Cornelius Berrien, of Newtown, Long Island.

His eleven children were—

5. Sarah Fish, born in New York City, 16th of October, 1763. She died unmarried 4th of October, 1842.

5. John Fish, born in New York City, 21st of October, 1765. He died unmarried 18th of June, 1788.

5. Cornelius Fish, born in New York City, 12th May, 1768. He died unmarried 10th October, 1795.

5. Peter Fish, born in New York City, 13th May, 1770. He was married to Jane Fish, daughter of John Fish, and neice of Rev. Peter Fish, and now (1852) resides at White Plains, N. Y.

Their children were—

6. Richard Fish, born about Anno 1800.

6. William Henry Fish, born about Anno 1805.

6. Thomas Fish, born about Anno 1810.

5. Nathan Fish, born in New York City, 28th May, 1772. He died unmarried 12th August, 1819.

5. Rachel Fish, born in New York City, 23rd September, 1774. She was married to Stephen Ferris.

5. Richard Fish, born in New York City, 24th September, 1777. He lived with his uncle John, at Flatbush, L. I., where he died unmarried 21st August, 1817, aged 40 years.

He was elected to the Assembly of the State of New York, but ill health prevented his attendance.

5. James Fish, born at Greensburgh, N. Y., 31st July, 1781. He died in Westchester County, N. Y., 19th July, 1845, aged 64 years.

His children were—

6. Hannah Fish, born in Greensburgh, N. Y., about Anno 1805.

6. Moses Fish, born in Greensburgh, N. Y., about Anno 1807.

6. Eliza Ann Fish, born in Greensburgh, N.Y., about Anno 1810.

6. Catherine Fish, born in Greensburgh, N. Y., about Anno 1812.

6. Sarah Jane Fish, born in Greensburgh, N.Y., about Anno 1815.

6. Nathan Fish, born in Greensburgh, N. Y., about Anno 1817.

5. Nathaniel Fish, born at Greensburgh, 2nd March, 1784. His children were—

6. John Fish, born at Greensburgh, N. Y., about Anno 1810.

6. James Fish, born at Greensburgh, N. Y., about Anno 1812.

6. Elizabeth Fish, born at Greensburgh, N. Y., about Anno 1815.

5. Elizabeth Fish, born at Greensburgh, N. Y., 21st November, 1785.

5. Jane Fish, born at Greensburgh, N. Y., 16th August, 1788. She was married to Abram Vanderveer, and now (1852) resides at Brooklyn, L. I.

4. Rachael Fish, of Flatbush, L. I., second child of Elnathan Fish, of Newtown, and Flatbush, L. I., was born at the last named place Anno 1737. She died unmarried.

4. Sarah Fish, of Flatbush, L. I., third child of Elnathan Fish, of Newtown, and Flatbush, L. I., was born at the last named place Anno 1739.

She was married 27th April, 1763, to John Berrien, of Newtown, L. I., son of Cornelius Berrien, of same place.

(John Berrien studied Medicine, but relinquished this for a Mercantile life, in which he was prosperous. He died 25th September, 1784, aged 48 years).

He left issue an only child—

5. Rachael Fish, born about Anno 1764. She was married to Colonel John Jameison, of Virginia.

4. John Fish, of Flatbush, L. I., fourth child of Elnathan Fish, of Newtown and Flat-

bush, L. I., was born at the latter place Anno 1741.

He remained at Flatbush, L. I., engaged in Mercantile business, and became wealthy.

He was twice married, but died without issue, 19th March, 1821, aged 79 years.

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. NATHAN FISH, of Groton, Conn., first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, sixth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, fifth child of John Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place in July, Anno 1749. He died in August, 1806, aged 57 years.

5. SAMUEL FISH, of Groton, Conn., second child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there in March, 1751. He died 26th November, 1837, aged 86 years.

5. CATHARINE FISH, of Groton, Conn., third child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 24th August, 1753. She died 15th December, 1825, aged 72 years.

5. ABIGAIL FISH, of Groton, Conn., fifth (fourth died) child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there the 21st May, 1760. She died 30th June, 1851, aged 91 years.

5. SARAH FISH, of Groton, Conn., sixth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 1st July, 1761. She died there 11th of February, 1791, aged 29 years.

5. SANDS FISH, of Groton, Conn., seventh child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 16th October, 1762, and died there 20th August, 1838, aged 75 years.

He was married at Groton, Conn., 18th June, 1789, to Bridget Gallup, daughter of Deacon Benadam Gallup, of same place. Their children were—

6. Asa Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 17th July, 1790.

6. Hannah Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 10th March, 1792.

6. Levina Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 1st October, 1794.

6. Simeon Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 17th January, 1797.

6. Sands Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 27th February. 1799.

6. Charles Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 3rd February, 1801.

6. Nathan Gallup Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 7th September, 1804.

6. Alden Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 7th August, 1808.

6. Bridget Fish, born at Groton, Conn., 21st August, 1811.

5. HANNAH FISH, of Groton, Conn., eighth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 3d of August, 1764. She died 22d of February, 1847, aged 82 years.

5. MARY FISH, of Groton, Conn., ninth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 3d of November, 1765. She died 10th of October, 1848, aged nearly 83 years.

5. SILAS FISH, of Groton, Conn., tenth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 29th of August, 1767. He died 1st of June, 1836, aged nearly 69 years.

5. ROSWELL FISH, of Groton, Conn., eleventh child of Nathan Fish, of same place,

was born there 5th of March, 1769. He died 7th of March, 1845, aged 76 years.

5. Cynthia Fish, of Groton, Conn., twelfth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 21st of September, 1770. She died 23d of December, 1855, aged 85 years.

5. Edmund Fish, of Groton, Conn., thirteenth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 5th of February, 1772. He died 8th of September, 1798, aged 26 years.

5. Nancy Fish, of Groton, Conn., fourteenth child of Nathan Fish, of same place, was born there 26th of August, 1776. She died 14th of November, 1859, aged 83 years.

---

5. Jonathan Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, first child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, first child of Jonathan Fish, of same place, first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, third child of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, 11th of May, 1728.

He owned the premises in Newtown Village, now (1852) the residence of Peter Gorsline, and was for a portion of his life a merchant in New York. He died 26th of December, 1779, aged 51 years.

He was married in Newtown, Long Island, 5th of October, 1750, to Elizabeth Sackett, daughter of Joseph Sackett, of Newtown, Long Island. She died 9th of April, 1778, aged 48 years.

He was married secondly at Newtown, Long Island, to Elizabeth Whitehead, daughter of Thomas Whitehead of same place. She died at Newtown, Long Island, 26th of October, 1798, aged 72 years.

They left two children—

6. Sarah Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 22d of October, 1755.

She was married to Terrence Reilly, and had one child, viz: Eliza Frances, wife of Rev. Joshua M. Rogers, of New York, now (1852) of Easton, Pennsylvania.

6. Nicholas Fish, born in New York, 28th of Aug. 1758.

5. Richard Fish, of Newtown, Long Island, sixth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, was born there 9th of August, 1743.

He commanded a Merchant Vessel and at the beginning of the Revolution was captured by a British Cruiser, and sent to England, with other American prisoners.

After a period of confinement he was liberated, but died on the return voyage from the effects of a fall.

He was married at Newtown, Long Island, about 1767, to Sarah Betts, daughter of John Betts, of Jamaica, Long Island. She died 10th of December, 1780, aged 34 years.

Their children were—

6. Whitehead Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 29th of February, 1768.

He was successively Cashier of the Manhattan and Mechanics' Banks in New York, and died 7th of July, 1819, aged 51 years.

He was married to Elsie, daughter of William W. Gilbert.

His children were—

i. Louisa Fish, born about Anno, 1793. She was married to Edward P. Heyer.

ii. Sarah Fish, born about Anno 1795.

iii. Catherine Fish, born about Anno 1797. She was married to Rev. Gordon Winslow.

iv. Isabella Fish, born about Anno 1800.

6. Sarah Betts Fish, born at Newtown, L. I., 18th of April, 1770. She was married to Thomas Cadle, a New York Merchant.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6. Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton and Stonington, Conn., first child of Sands Fish, of same place, seventh child of Nathan Fish, of same place, first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, sixth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, fifth child of John Fish of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born at the first named place, 17th of July, 1790.

He attended the Plainfield Academy in 1807, and in the year 1809, the Bacon Academy in Colchester, Conn., where he enjoyed the instruction of Mr. John Adams, (father of the late Dr. William Adams, D. D., LL.D., of New York). The following letter from Mr. Adams, to Sands Fish, of Groton, Conn., father of Hon. Asa Fish, will show the relation of teacher and pupil:

"Colchester Bacon-Academy,
September 8, 1809.

Dear Sir:

Your son Asa has been under my tuition a few months, and from his amiable disposition, his moral character, and a taste for accuracy in classical knowledge, I do judge it expedient that he have a liberal education.

Hoping that your feelings on this subject correspond with mine, I subscribe myself,

Your obedient and very humble servant,
John Adams."

To Mr. Sands Fish.

He taught Common School and Singing School until the year 1811, during which latter year he resided in New York City. He settled at Mystic Bridge in Stonington, Conn., in 1815, and was elected to the General Assembly of the State of Connecticut, in 1820, and 1821, also in 1833 and 1843.

He was a Member of the Senate of the State of Connecticut in 1838, 1840 and 1849. He was also Judge of Probate from 1831, until he was disqualified by his age, viz: three score and ten.

He held nearly every Town Office and was a Director in the Bank at Stonington, and Insurance Company in New London, Conn.

He died 20th of April, 1861, at Stonington, Conn., aged nearly 71 years.

He was married at Stonington, Conn., 30th of September, 1818, to Prudence B. Dean, daughter of James Dean of same place.

Their children were—

7. James Dean Fish, born at Stonington, 7th August, 1819.
7. Sands Helme Fish, born at Stonington, 19th September, 1821.
7. Hannah Fish, born at Stonington, 6th June, 1823.
7. Silas Fish, born at Stonington, 23rd October, 1825.
7. Asa Fish, born at Stonington, 11th April, 1828.
7. Prudence Fish, born at Stonington, Conn., 1st August, 1830.
7. Benjamin Fish, born at Stonington, 2nd September, 1834.
7. John Dean Fish, born at Stonington, 23rd February, 1837, and died there 29th August, 1838.
7. Fanny Dean Fish, born at Stonington, 5th September, 1839.

6. Hannah Fish, of Groton, Conn., second child of Sands Fish, of same place, was born there 10th March, 1792. She died 8th September, 1815, aged 23 years.

6. Levina Fish, of Groton, Conn., third child of Sands Fish, of same place, was born there 1st October, 1794.

6. Simeon Fish, of Groton, Conn., fourth child of Sands Fish, of same place, was born there 17th January, Anno 1797. He died 25th April, 1863, aged 66 years.

6. Sands Fish, of Groton, Conn., fifth child of Sands Fish, of same place, was born there 27th February, Anno 1799. He died 29th November, 1829, aged 30 years.

6. Charles Fish, of Groton, Conn., sixth child of Sands Fish, of same place, was born there 3rd February, 1801. He died 17th August, 1845, aged 44 years.

6. NATHAN GALLUP FISH, of Groton, Conn., seventh child of Sands Fish, of same place, was born there 7th September, 1804. He died 1st August, 1870, aged nearly 66 years.

6. ALDEN FISH, of Groton, Conn., eighth child of Sands Fish, of same place, was born there 7th August, 1808.

6. BRIDGET FISH, of Groton, Conn., ninth child of Sands Fish of same place, was born there 21st August, Anno 1811. She died 17th September, 1845, aged 34 years.

---

6. MAJOR AND COLONEL NICHOLAS FISH, of New York City, second child of Jonathan Fish, of Newtown, L. I., first child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, first child of Jonathan Fish, of same place, first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, third child of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn, and Sandwich, Mass., was born in the first named place 28th August, 1758.

Colonel Nicholas Fish a Revolutionary Officer, was born in New York, August 28th, Anno 1758, and died there 20th June, 1833.

At the age of 16, he entered New Jersey College, which he soon left, and commenced the study of Law in the Office of John Morin Scott.

In the Spring of 1776 he was appointed Aid-de-camp to General Scott, and on the 21st June, Major of Brigade under the same officer.

On the 21st November he was appointed Major of the Second New York Regiment, and at the close of the war was a Lieutenant-Colonel.

He was in both battles of Saratoga, and in 1778 was a Division Inspector, under General Steuben; he commanded a corps of Light Infantry at the battle of Monmouth.

He served in Sullivan's expedition against the Indians in 1779, and was attached to the Light Infantry under Lafayette in 1780, and in 1781 took an active part with his Regiment in the operations which resulted in the surrender of Lord Cornwallis.

He was Major of the detachment under General Hamilton, which so gallantly stormed a British redoubt at Yorktown.

Colonel Fish was an excellent disciplinarian, and possessed in a high degree the confidence of General Washington.

He was appointed Adjutant General of the State of New York in April, 1786, an Office which he held for many years.

He was a Supervisior of the Revenue under General Washington in 1794, and an Alderman of New York City from 1806 to 1817.

He was an active member of many of the benevolent, literary, and religious Institutions of his native city.

He became President of the New York Society of the Cincinnati in 1797.—[Drake's Dictionary of American Biography, page 325].

He was married in New York, 30th April, Anno 1803, to Elizabeth Stuyvesant, daughter of Petrus Stuyvesant, of same place. She died in New York. Their children were—

7. Susan Elizabeth Fish, born in New York, 25th July, 1805. She was married to Daniel Le Roy, of New York.

7. Margaret Ann Fish, born in New York, 11th February, 1807. She was married to John Neilson, Junior, of New York.

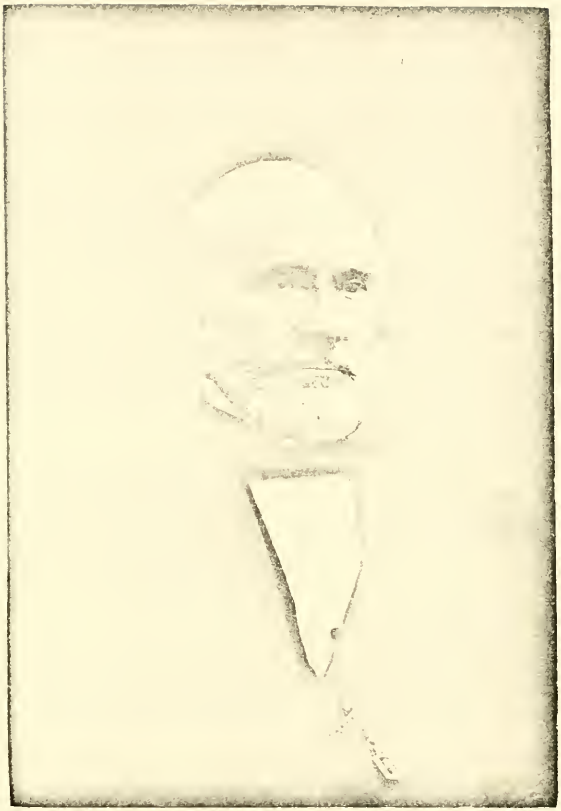
7. Hamilton Fish, born in New York, 3rd August, 1808.

7. Elizabeth Sarah Fish, born in New York, 25th May, 1810. Now (1852) wife of Dr. Richard L. Morris.

7. Petrus Stuyvesant Fish, born in New York, 13th May, 1813. He died in New York, 7th November, 1834, aged 21 years.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

7. JAMES DEAN FISH, of Stonington, Conn., and New York City, first child of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, Conn., and first named place, first child of Sands Fish, of Groton, Conn., seventh child of Nathan Fish, of same place,



first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, sixth child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, fifth child of John Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born in Stonington, Conn., 7th of August, 1819, and removed to the City of New York in April, 1841, where he now (1881) resides.

James Dean Fish, of New York, the eldest son of the Honorable Asa and Prudence B. Dean Fish, of Groton, and Stonington, Connecticut, was born in the last named place 7th of August, 1819. His mother was the daughter of James Dean, Esq., one of the most eminent residents of Stonington, Connecticut.

The Fish Family is one of the oldest and among the most celebrated of the Puritan stock. It was founded at Lynn, Massachusetts, Circa, 1635, by three brothers, Nathan, John and Jonathan Fish, who removed Anno 1637, and settled at Cape Cod, Mass. They were Puritans from England.

James Dean Fish is descended in the seventh generation from John, the second of the three brothers, and the Honorable and distinguished Hamilton Fish also is the seventh generation, from the third brother, Jonathan.

To be lineally descended from that remarkable body of men, the Puritans, in this country, is considered the best pedigree, and in the Fish Family many have added lustre to the line.

After being well instructed in the usual branches of a good education, he removed to the City of New York in the year 1841, where he became engaged in the grocery, shipping and commission business, which he continued under the firm style of J. D. Fish & Co., at No. 105 South Street, for a period of about thirty years.

In the year 1861, he accepted the appointment of President of the Marine National Bank in Wall Street.

In this new field of duty his special talent for finance was afforded proper scope for exercise and development. He displayed a knowledge of monetary processes, combined with an insight of commercial affairs, the result of his business experience; and under his management the Bank entered upon an era of prosperity.

By a mental process direct, clear and well balanced; a business method, thorough while yet simple, broad enough to conduct and control extensive series of transactions, yet exacting the utmost economy in details.

Combining mental and executive powers with an experience of over twenty years has made Mr. Fish master of the theory and practice of Banking, and has enabled him to occupy the position he has filled; conducting and controlling and managing the executive duties devolving upon him in an eminently successful and satisfactory manner, so that the Marine National Bank to-day, stands among the first Monetary Institutions of the City of New York, mainly owing to the management of a business man conducting successfully what he felt to be as sacred as his own individual interests.

It is not wonderful that the varied and valuable talents of Mr. Fish should have been noticed and appreciated by his financial *confreres*, so that he should have been selected to fill other important and honorable positions, or that valuable trusts should have been placed in his hands involving high integrity and a large responsibility.

He accepted in the years 1878, the Presidency of the "St. Louis and San Francisco Railway Company," controlling one of the most important and valuable lines of communication with the Pacific Coast. This responsible position he held for two years, but was obliged to resign on account of the number and absorbing duties of other trusts.

His financial ability and the universal confidence reposed in Mr. Fish occasioned his appointment to the Receivership of the late Teutonic Savings Bank, and the Globe Life Insurance Company, both of the City of New York.

He is also connected with several other Institutions. He is Treasurer of the Belmont Coal and Iron Railroad; and United States Treasurer of the Havana (Cuba) Gas Light Company.

Notwithstanding his great and varied duties and the onerous labors required for their faithful performance, Mr. Fish is now blessed with vigorous health, having naturally a strong constitution, and he seems likely to outlive most of his cotemporaries, and for many years yet to come be able to maintain his present honorable position.

He lives over the Bank of which he is President and is probably the only man in business living in Wall Street.

He was married first at Mystic Bridge, Conn., 4th June, 1843, by the Rev. Nehemiah B. Cook, to Mary E. Blodget, daughter of Joshua and Esther Blodget, of Derby, Vermont, and by her had issue seven children, viz:

8. Asa Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 18th of Aug. 1844.

He now [1881) resides in Mystic, Conn. He was married in Mystic, Conn., 10th April, 1867, by Rev. Paul Coock to Joanna (born 14th May, 1846) daughter of Noyes P. Brown, of Stonington, Conn., by whom he has six children, viz:

9. Mary Esther Fish, born in Mystic, Conn., 12th August, 1868.

9. Noyes Brown Fish, born in Mystic, Conn., 20th July, 1870.

9. James Dean Fish, born in Mystic Conn., 21st November, 1872.

9. Frederick Fish, born in Mystic., Conn., 10th December, 1874.

9. Isabella Rogers Fish, born in Mystic, Conn., 18th August, 1877.

9. Charles Herman Fish, born in Mystic, Conn., 11th August, 1879.

8. John Dean Fish, born in Derby, Vt., 19th June, 1846. He now (1881) resides in Brooklyn, L. I. He was married in Brooklyn, L. I., 11th October, 1871, by Rev. J. M. Greene, to Julia B., daughter of William Force, of same place, by whom he has had four children, viz—

9. Edith Blodgett Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 25th September, 1872.

9. Elizabeth Mildred Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 11th October, 1874.

9. Arthur LaForce Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 25th October, 1877.

9. Agnes Louise Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 2nd October, 1879.

8. Hannah Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 29th January, 1849. Now (1881) resides there. She was married there (No. 11 South Oxford Street) about 1876, to Herman Edward, son of William Warren Street, of London, Canada, by whom she has had two children, viz—

9. Mary Frances Street, born at Mystic, Conn., 29th April, 1877.

9. Annie Fish Street, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 5th August, 1879.

8. Charles Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 30th December, 1850. He now (1881) resides in New Orleans, La., unmarried.

8. Annie Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 9th September, 1854. She now (1881) resides there, unmarried.

8. Irving Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 4th January, 1861. He now (1881) resides there unmarried.

8. Dean Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 30th April, 1864. He now (1881) resides there.

He was married secondly, at Quincy, Ill., 20th March, 1872, to Isabella Rogers, daughter of Samuel W. and Mary Rogers, of above named place, and by her had issue one son—

8. Paul Rogers Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 29th November, 1872.

7. Sands Helme Fish, of Stonington, Conn., and Brooklyn, L. I., second child of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, and Stonington, Conn., was born at the latter place 19th September, 1821.

In 1846 he removed to Brooklyn, L. I.; in 1849 he removed from thence to Buffalo, N. Y. In 1850 to Toledo, Ohio. In 1851 to Lafayette, Ind., where he remained until 1855, when he removed to Chicago, Ill. In 1860 he returned to Brooklyn, L. I., where he now (1881) resides.

He was married at Groton, Conn., 14th October, 1850, by the Rev. Henry R. Knapp, to Emeline Beebe, daughter of Silas Beebe, and by her (who died at South Orange, N. J., 15th November, 1861) had issue one daughter—

8. Jane Louise Fish, born at Lafayette, Ind., Anno 1852. She died at Groton, Conn., 8th October, 1854.

7. Hannah Fish, of Stonington, and Mystic Bridge, Conn., third child of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, and Stonington, Conn., was born at the latter place 6th June, 1823.

She was married at Mystic Bridge, Conn., in March, 1843, by the Rev. Nehemiah B. Cook, to Elias Perkins Randall, son of William and Martha Chesebro Randall, of Stonington, Conn. One child—

8. Sands F. Randall, born in Stonington, Conn., 18th May, 1846.

7. Silas Fish, of Stonington, Conn., and Brooklyn, L. I., fourth child of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, and Stonington, Conn., was born at the latter place 23rd October, 1825. In September, 1844 he removed to New York City, and from thence to Brooklyn, L. I., where he now (1881) resides.

He was married at Groton, Conn., 10th April, 1851, by the Rev. Nehemiah B. Cook, to Mrs. Mary Dorrance Stoddard, daughter of George and Ann Warner Dorrance, of Gaines, Orleans County, N. Y., by whom he has had three children, viz—

8. Julia Miner Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 13th September, 1852.

8. Fanny Dean Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 10th December, 1854.

8. Elizabeth Dorrance Fish, born in Brooklyn, L. I., 15th November, 1857.

7. Asa Fish, of Stonington, Conn., fifth child of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, and same place, was born there 11th April, 1828. Now (1881) resides there.

He was married at Westerly, Rhode Island, in April, 1857, to Eleanor Hoxie Peckham. Three children—

8. Carrie Fish. born in Stonington, Conn., 18th February, 1860.

8. Eleanor Fish, born in Stonington, Conn.

8. Silas Fish, born August, 1871, in Stonington, Conn.

7. Prudence Fish, of Stonington, Conn., and Brooklyn, Long Island, sixth child of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, and Stonington, Conn., was born at the latter place 1st August, 1830.

She was married at Mystic Bridge, Conn., 10th of April, 1855, by the Rev. Walter R. Long, to Uriah Hayden Dudley, son of Lyman Dudley. They reside (1881) at Brooklyn, Long Island. Their children are—

8. Francis Dudley, born at Brooklyn, L. I., 17th of March, 1856.

8. William Beebe Dudley, born at Brooklyn, L. I., 1st of July, 1857.

8. Fanny Fish Dudley, born at Brooklyn, L. I., 8th of July, 1860.

8. Harriet Dudley, born at Brooklyn, L. I., 15th of August, 1863.

8. Mary Dudley, born at Brooklyn, L. I., 17th of August, 1867.

Died at Brooklyn, L. I., 10th of September, 1868.

7. Benjamin Fish, of Stonington, Conn., and New York City, seventh child of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, and Stonington, Conn., was born at the latter place 2nd September, 1834. He removed to New York City, 2nd November, 1855, where he now (1881) resides unmarried.

7. Fanny Dean Fish, of Stonington, Conn., and Brooklyn, Long Island, ninth child (eighth died) of Hon. Asa Fish, of Groton, and Stonington, Conn., was born there 5th of September, 1839, and now (1881) resides in Brooklyn, L. I.

She was married at Mystic Bridge, Conn., 1st January, 1861, by the Rev. Walter R. Long, to Caleb Smith Woodhull, son of

Smith and Hannah Scidmore Woodhull, by whom she has had one only son—

8. Lawrence Swan Woodhull, born at Brooklyn, L. I., 1st of August, 1874. They now (1881) reside in Brooklyn, L. I.

---

7. Mrs. Susan Elizabeth Fish LeRoy, of New York, first child of Colonel Nicholas Fish, of New York, second child of Jonathan Fish, of Newtown, L. I., first child of Captain Samuel Fish, of same place, first child of Jonathan Fish, of same place, first child of Nathan Fish, of same place, third child of Jonathan Fish, of England, Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., was born in the first named place 25th July, 1805, and now (1881) resides at No. 20 West Twenty-third Street, New York.

She was married in New York to Daniel LeRoy.

7. Mrs. Margaret Ann Fish Neilson, of New York, second child of Colonel Nicholas Fish, of New York, was born in New York, 11th of February, 1807.

She was married in New York, to John Neilson, Junior, of New York.

7. Hon. Hamilton Fish, of New York, third child of Colonel Nicholas Fish, of New York, was born in New York, 3rd August, 1808, and now (1881) resides at No. 251 East Seventeenth Street, New York. He died at Garrison on the Hudson 7 September, 1893.

HON. HAMILTON FISH.

Hamilton Fish, an eminent citizen of New York, comes of an old and honored New York stock.

His father, Colonel Nicholas Fish, was a Continental Officer in the Revolutionary War, an intimate and confidential friend of Alexander Hamilton, who made him his executor; known to and beloved by President Washington—a manly, patriotic and gallant Officer. Fort Fish, one of the small defences built during the War of 1812, in the Northern part of what is now Central Park, was named after him.

After marrying Miss Stuyvesant, the Colonel lived in a house now standing in Stuyvesant Street, on what was then called the "Bowery Farm." His wife, a daughter of Petrus Stuyvesant, was a lineal descendant and heir of the last Dutch Governor of New York, and became the owner of a large landed property in the City of New York. Their son, born in 1808, was called "Hamilton," after Alexander Hamilton, who had fallen in the duel with Burr.

Mr. Fish was graduated from Columbia College, and after pursuing a course of legal study, was admitted to the Bar in 1830. He early interested himself in the affairs of his native City, and began political life in 1834, as a candidate on the Whig ticket for the Assembly. Being then defeated, he was elected in 1842, as the opponent of John McKeon, to Congress for the Sixth District of this City.

In 1846, he was nominated Candidate for Lieutenant Governor, by the Whig State Convention, and shared the defeat with those of his associates on the ticket, who were not supported by the Anti-Renters, or Repudiating party, who then controlled a large vote in some of the Central Counties of the State.

In 1847, Lieutenant Governor Gardiner having resigned, Mr. Fish was again placed in nomination, and was elected Lieutenant Governor by 30,000 majority.

In 1848, John A. Dix, Reuben H. Wa worth and Hamilton Fish, were before the people as Gubernatorial candidates, and Mr. Fish was elected.

In 1851, he was elected United States Senator, and served his full term, retiring in 1857. During his Congressional career, Mr. Fish was identified with the policy of his party, but he was at no time specially prominent in the Republican party while in the Senate, though he at all times worked with it and endorsed its principles and objects.

Leaving the Senate, Governor Fish spent a couple of years in Europe with his family, for the education of his children, and on his return he took part in the campaign which resulted in the election of Mr. Lincoln.

In April, 1861, he was one of the prominent citizens to whom all turned in the first chaos of the outbreak to aid in maintaining Government and law, against the ten-

HAMILTON FISH

dency to disorder and anarchy. He was one of the Committee raised at the public meeting in Union Square, to control and direct the great forces which had been set loose by the firing upon Sumter, and was Chairman of the Union Defence Committee, then organized, which rendered most important aid to the Government during the Rebellion. His energy, wisdom and patriotism were conspicuous in that body.

Throughout the War he was one of the eminent private citizens to whom President Lincoln turned for advice. He was employed in delicate and confidential missions requiring probity and character, such as the negotiations for the exchange of prisoners, and was ever active in creating and directing public opinion in support of the Union.

At the close of the War he again retired from public view, acting, however, with the Republican party, of which he was generally regarded as a moderate, conservative member. In 1868, he was a member of what is now known as the "Stewart Committee," organized to promote the election of General Grant. With this and a few other exceptions his influence on public affairs, whatever it might have been, was unseen by the public. He was not prominent on the platform at public meetings nor in the newspapers.

Inheriting a moderate fortune, which was greatly increased by prudent management, Governor Fish, in 1869, had been out of public life for twelve years, and was regarded rather as a social and domestic model than as a political leader. Although a man of unquestioned ability and extended culture, he took no part in public discussions during Mr. Johnson's Presidency.

In 1869 he was appointed by General Grant Secretary of State of the United States. It was universally conceded that with his legal education, his experience in affairs, his cool and sound judgment, ripened by study, time and observation, and his intimate knowledge of the effect of English neutrality upon American Commerce, he would prove an efficient instrument in the questions that had arisen with England, and which must at some time be settled either by diplomacy or by force.

The Johnson-Clarendon treaty was really dead, though nominally pending before the Senate, when General Grant entered the White House. The final blow was struck by Mr. Sumner, a few days later. In the appointment of Mr. Fish, the public recognized that the President had selected a prudent and judicious man, who would neither sacrifice the essential interest of the country in negotiation on the one hand, nor on the other force it into a needless War.

The new Secretary enjoyed the advantages of hereditary wealth, of superior culture, was in the full vigor of ripe faculties, of varied Official experience, of great social consideration, an example of private virtues, and possessing a determination so quiet and unostentatious, a weight and credit in the management of educational, religious and charitable Institutions that commended him to general estimation, and placed him in the foremost rank of good citizens, Christian gentlemen and exemplars of the kindly domestic virtues.

He returned to public life with a character which disarmed criticism and extorted the respectful homage of those who differed from him in politics, and with an exhaustless fund of good will to draw upon, certain to secure more indulgence than he was ever likely to need in the position which he did not seek, and for which he possessed qualifications of a high order. First in the list of those we unhesitatingly place the moral elevation which ever lifted him above the danger of that mental disposition which would seek or submit to anything but justice in our transactions with Foreign nations.

He brought no over-reaching diplomacy or corrupt politics to the management of our Foreign affairs, and the spirit of candor and justice which he did bring unto all his duties unquestionably saved him from embarrassing entanglements requiring either cunning or dexterity to untie. During his long public career, and especially in his conduct of the delicate duties of the State Department, Mr. Fish never displayed surprising strategems of ingenuity, because a man of his character never has occasion for them; nor did the Nation have occasion for them during his management of our Foreign intercourse. In the list of Mr. Fish's qualifications should also be placed a singular soundness and rectitude of judgment, and long established habits of caution and circumspection.

Mr. Fish was thoroughly versed in early Constitutional history, and was familiar with contemporary history, and the merits pro and con of the great public questions, both of our own and of the chief Foreign countries. It is interesting to know that among the minor though necessary qualifications for his Office, he had a command of the French language, while to the social duties of this position, in which social influence counts for so much, he brought qualifications of the highest character.

Even the Democracy, as interpreted by their chief journals, welcomed the new Secretary of State in strains of commendation; for they knew that though in National

politics Mr. Fish was a Republican, he was a Republican of the moderate class and a gentleman in his intercourse with his opponents. By conviction he was a believer in a firm Central Government, but his Federalism was ever tempered by the pride which he always felt in the State of which he was a citizen.

It is not invidious to say that Mr. Fish, while in charge of our Foreign Affairs, was surpassed by no other Secretary of State, in the magnitude of the questions with which he dealt, and in his success in d sposing of them. After a diplomatic discussion of over half a century, during which some hot-headed statesmen stood ready to pledge the Country to "fifty-four forty or fight," he succeeded in settling the Northwestern boundary, and securing the undisputed possession of the Island of San Juan.

He persuaded Great Britain by the pure force of reason to abandon an untenable claim to change the terms of an extradition treaty by municipal legislation.

Under his directions a frontier squabble over the Northern line was quieted, and the line was marked on the surface of the soil for a thousand miles. He resisted strong temptations to recognize a local insurrection in Cuba as a belligerent Power, and saved us from a War with Spain. He induced Spain to make prompt and full reparation for the unwarrantable act of its Officers toward the Virginius.

By his pacific policy and moderate tone he secured from England an unexampled expression of regret, and opened the way for a peaceful settlement of the disputed Alabama Claims.

In the settlement of those Claims he succeeded in procuring at Geneva the promulgation of a doctrine which secured us from claims from Great Britain for "indirect damages" arising from Fenian invasions, or from similar claims by Spain, on account of the filibusterers.

In an interview with Mr. Fish, he said: "The History of the Alabama Treaty has never been written. It would make a very entertaining volume. When that plan of taking up our claims against the British was first broached it did not meet with unanimous favor in the Cabinet, nor among Republicans of prominence. It grew, however, and finally became a part of the policy.

"I went to the President, after it was agreed that there were to be five Commissioners on each side, and suggested that one of them should be a Democrat. That did not suit a portion of the Cabinet, nor some outside of the Cabinet. The President, after short reflection, decided that on such a Commission both parties ought to be represented."

"Who was that Democrat?" inquired the interviewer.

"Samuel Nelson, of the Supreme Court," rejoined Mr. Fish, "the best *nisi prius* Judge, and one of the ablest and purest Judges, and one of the best men, I think, we ever had in this Country."

After some further compliment to Judge Nelson, Mr. Fish said: "When it came to naming the Arbitrators, some of my associates in the Cabinet hesitated, when I proposed the name of Charles Francis Adams. He is a cold natured man and had few admirers in the Republican party. But I had looked at his labor in England as Mr. Lincoln's Minister Plenipotentiary with much admiration. He had a very difficult post there, and, if any man ever did his work well, it was Adams during that critical and trying time. I had never spoken to him in my life. I had never seen him but once. I was in Washington at one time, many years ago, and, as an ex-member, had the privilege of the floor, when Mr. Adams was pointed out to me, and sat within ten feet of me. I never made his acquaintance until we appointed him in the Geneva Arbitration.

"As you may know, the President had reason not to like Mr. Evarts. I told him, however, that Mr. Evarts would be useful to us at Geneva, that his legal abilities were high, his motive and life had been pure, that he had accomplishments and the best social manner to be effective. The President, repressing all his causes of greivance directed his appointment."

From this simple hint it can fairly be inferred that it was largely due to Mr. Fish that the claims of our people were recognized.

That Mr. Fish keeps abreast of affairs, and, in common with the thoughtful and country loving citizens of his party, appreciates the "dangers attending the possible success of the Democratic party," was made clear by a letter from him read at a meeting of Republicans held in the Cooper Union, in the Autumn of 1879, wherein he arraigned the Democratic Party, for its inconsistencies, and its errors, and pointed to the dangers of its being entrusted with the power of Government. The letter has been so widely published that it need not be here repeated.

Although Mr. Fish was bred to the law, and has been a Counsellor for many years, at one time in partnership with William Beach Lawrence, his labors in that profession were mainly confined to the management of Real

Estate and to various large and important trusts committed to his charge.

His good judgment, his personal purity, his indefatigable industry, and his memory, combined with methodical habits, made him an adviser of a most extraordinary type.

Fond of home, and with abundant means, hospitality has ever been one of his virtues. During his residence in Washington as Senator, and as Secretary of State, his home was always characterized by a generous and cordial hospitality. He is essentially a religious man, and is a leading member of the Protestant Episcopal Church.

When Mr. Fish was Secretary of State he established a system of examinations of applicants for Consulates which aimed to test their knowledge of the particular duties they aspired to perform, rather than their acquaintance with the integral calculus and the doctrine of relative forces. He made no vacancies in clerkships in the department for political reasons, and he filled vacancies by promotion or examination when possible to do so.

It is an open secret that, when Mr. Chase died, among those to whom the then President offered the position of Chief Justice, was Mr. Fish. He was thus tempted with an offer which would have enabled him to spend his closing years in a supreme and illustrious station. But he doubted his aptitude for the position, and did not feel willing to assume it.

In the many estimates given by Ex-President Grant, in Young's recently published narrative of his journeys and opinions, entitled "Around the World," none are more cordial than that of Mr. Fish.

"Hamilton Fish," said the Ex-President, "is, I think, the best Secretary of State we have had in fifty years, unless it may have been Marcy. This will be the opinion of those who study the Records of the State Department. He differed from Marcy, and excelled him in this, that he never did anything for effect, while Marcy would often do things for effect. In this his aversion to anything that looked like striving for an effect, Fish was so straight that I sometimes thought he leaned backward."

What a wealth of personal and political reminiscences the mind of such a man must necessarily be!

He lives on the corner of Second Avenue and Seventeenth Street, on ground which was formerly part of the farm of Governor Stuyvesant, and has been in the family more than two hundred years, but for which there is no deed, except the original Dutch Grants.

The Fish family is of German origin, and the proper spelling of the name is Fysche.

The name was "worn down" in England before it was known on Cape Cod, Mass., when the first emigrants of the family landed, and when the family moved to Newtown, L. I., it had become plain "Fish."

Mr. Fish remembers the days of Monroe, for whom he entertains great respect. He was also a friend of Fillmore. Marcy was the strongest New Yorker of his own time in his esteem, and Silas Wright stood near to him. Henry Clay he admired, but he regarded him as too arbitrary for a leader to be successful, but he thinks he was a grand leader and a glorious citizen. Of the three great magnets, Clay, Webster, and Calhoun, he was fondest of the first named. He once said that while Clay's aims were lofty and patriotic, he allowed no contradiction on matters of personal politics, and his own ambition he regarded as a part of all reasonable policy.

At the close of forty years of active service embracing periods of financial revolution, political chaos, civil war and foreign complications, Hamilton Fish sits calm and unruffled among the foremost citizens of the Republic he loves so well. As a man he bears an unsullied name. No tarnish blurs the fair escutcheon of his domestic life or his personal honor. As a man of affairs he long since grew away from politics and distinguished himself in State craft. His wide and long experience was as useful to his fellows as it was creditable to himself. His patriotism embraced the whole country. As a peacemaker he has earned the affection of his race. Always pronounced in creed, he never belittled himself by malignant partisanship or unfair trickery. Ever ready to serve his City, his State and his Nation, he has never sought personal preferment.

His supporters and friends are men who have faith in his honor and ability; he did not gain them by purchase, nor hold them by favors at the public expense. And as he never gained partisan or political favor in dispensing public patronage among his persona friends, so he has avoided unnecessary hostilities by refraining from enmities intensified by persecution. The best men of all parties would feel, as they always have felt, perfectly safe in his administration of affairs.

The interests of the entire country are near his heart, and his heart beats with warmth for all mankind. Mentally, physically, morally, Hamilton Fish enjoys to-day a sturdiness that well becomes a man whose every act can bear investigation, and whose friends may with impunity challenge the closest scrutiny of every word spoken and every deed performed.

Hon. Hamilton Fish was married in New York, 15th December, 1836, by the Rev. Francis H. Hawks, D. D., to Julia, daughter of Peter Kean, of Ursino, near Elizabeth, N.J., by whom he has had eight children, viz—

8. Sarah Morris Fish, born in New York, 25th February, 1838.
She was married to Sidney Webster.

8. Elizabeth Stuyvesant Fish, born in New York, 11th March, 1839.
She was married to Frederic S. G. d'Hauteville, and died 1st March, 1864.

8. Julia Kean Fish, born in New York, 2nd May, 1841.
She was married to Colonel S. N. Benjamin, of the United States Army.

8. Susan LeRoy Fish, born in New York, 31st August, 1844.
She was married to William E. Rogers.

8. Nicholas Fish, born in New York, 19th February, 1846.
He was married to Clemence S. Bryce.

8. Hamilton Fish, born in Albany, N. Y., April 17th, 1849.
He was married to Emily M. Manor.

8. Stuyvesant Fish, born in New York, 24th June, 1851.
He was married to Marian G. Anthon.

8. Edith Livingston Fish, born in Washington, D.C., 30th April, 1856.

7. Mrs. Elizabeth Sarah Fish Morris, of New York, fourth child of Colonel Nicholas Fish, of New York, was born in New York, 25th of May, 1810. She was married in New York, to Richard L. Morris, M. D.

7. Petrus Stuyvesant Fish, of New York, fifth child of Colonel Nicholas Fish, of New York, was born in New York, 13th May, 1813, and died in New York, 7th November, 1834, aged 21 years.

163-166

WATERBURY.

WATERBURY.

PROEM.

The Waterbury Family of America derive from Germany, where the cognomen was "Wassenberg," or "Wessenberg," identical with Waterbury. They were of Puritan stock in New England, as they doubtless were in the Old Country.

The Progenitor of the Family in this Country was John Wessenberg, or Waterbury, who was born in Germany, Circa 1615, and was among the earliest settlers of Watertown, Mass.

In March, 1628, the "Plymouth Company," of England, sold to a company of six gentlemen in England, the territory extending "from a line three miles north of the Merrimack River, to one three miles south of the Charles River, and from the Atlantic to the Pacific Ocean."

These grantees were Sir Henry Rosewell, Sir John Young, and Simon Whitcombe, who remained in England, and Thomas Southcott, John Humfrey, and John Endicott, who came to Massachusetts Bay. They assumed the name of "The Massachusetts Bay Company." They chose Matthew Cradock, a wealthy merchant of London, Governor, and Thomas Goffe, also a merchant of London, Deputy Governor, and the first emigrants came in 1628.

John Waterbury sold his property in Watertown in 1646, and removed with his family to Stamford, Conn., (Indian name Rippowan). This was only six years after the first settlement of the place, and Mr. Waterbury became one of the prominent men.

His descendants became wealthy, eminent and influential. Some evidently inherited a "warlike tendency" from their Ancestors in the Old Country, and were highly distinguished for their military and executive ability.

LINEAGE.

FIRST GENERATION.

1. JOHN WATERBURY, of Watertown, Mass., was born Circa 1615. He sold house and eight acres of land at Watertown, October 15th, 1646, to Robert Pierce, of Watertown.

He removed to Stamford, Conn., about the year 1646, and was one of the first settlers of the place. He died there 31st of July, 1658.

His wife was named Rose; their five children were as follows—

2. Rachael Parcett Waterbury, born at Watertown, Mass., Circa 1640.
2. Sarah Waterbury, born at Watertown, Mass., Circa 1646.
2. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., Circa 1650.
2. Jonathan Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., Circa 1653.
2. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., Circa 1655.

(Rose, his widow, was married secondly, 11th of May, 1659, to Joseph Garnsey, and had a son Joseph, born 30th of June, 1662).

John Waterbury prized the property left by Vincent Simpkins, in November, 1653.

At a General Court, held in New Haven, in June, 1657, a petition was presented from Greenwich to become a part of Stamford, by Richard Law, John Waterbury, and George Slawson, Deputies from Stamford.—[History of Stamford, page 81.

Agreement made in 1652, between John Bagot, ——— Doty, and John Waterbury, concerning lands.—[Stamford Record, page 55.

John Waterbury had lands in Stamford, Conn., as early as 1650, as appears from assignment of lands of that date.

His inventory bears date in April, 1659, amounting to £185 12s.

His sons were John, Jonathan and David.

Those three made over to their stepfather, Joseph Garnsey, in 1674, a parcel of land then in possession of John Miller.

His widow had married Joseph Garnsey, in May, 1659, when she attested his will.

Waterbury is one of the most numerous as well as respectable of the Stamford names down to the present day.—[History of Stamford, page 64.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. RACHEL PARCETT WATERBURY HOLMES, first child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at Watertown, Mass., about 1640, and removed in 1646, to Stamford, Conn.

She was married 11th of March, 1659, to John Holmes, of Stamford.

They had issue five children, as follows—

3. John Holmes, born at Stamford, Conn., 8th of October, 1660, and died there an infant.
3. Mary Holmes, born at Stamford, Conn., 25th of September, 1662.
3. Stephen Holmes, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of January, 1664.
3. Rachael Holmes, born at Stamford, Conn., 7th of December, 1669.
3. John Holmes, born at Stamford, Conn., 18th of October, 1670.

2. SARAH WATERBURY DIBBLE WEBSTER, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., second child of John Waterbury, of the same places, was born at the first named place, about 1646.

She was married at Stamford, Conn., May 10th, 1666, to Zachariah Dibble, of same place.

On the 14th of July, 1656, Zachariah Dibble received the sum of forty pounds in consideration and full satisfaction for Legacy or portion due to his wife, from the Estate of her father (deceased) John Waterbury.

She was divorced from Zachariah Dibble, and married to Nicholas Webster, of Stamford, who died 12th of August, 1687.

His will, dated 19th of July, 1687, makes bequests to his wife Sarah, and his children, John, David, and Rachael, and to Zachariah Dibble, "if he settle here."

He also makes his brother-in-law Jonathan Waterbury, Trustee of his Estate.

Her son was—

3. Zachariah Dibble, born at Stamford, Conn., 19th of December, 1667.

2. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the first named place, Circa 1650.

He died there 28th of November, 1688, and in his will, proved 11th of December, 1688, he names his wife Mary and children.

They were as follows:

3. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 22th of March, 1679.
3. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 30th of October, 1682.
3. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of January, 1684.
3. Thomas Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of May, 1687.

He made his brothers, Jonathan and David, Overseers.

His will was entered on the Record on the testimony of Jonathan Bell, December 11th, 1688, it had been witnessed by the said Jonathan Bell and Joseph Bishop.

In this will he makes bequests to his wife of his now dwelling house and orchard, etc., for her use while she remains his widow, after which these were to return to his eldest son John, and to his sons John, David and Thomas, and to his daughter Mary.

He also makes his loving brothers Jonathan and David, the Overseers of his children till they should come of age.—[History of Stamford, pages 64, 65.

Under date of September 22nd, 1676, we find the following vote:

The town agrees that all those soldiers that went out upon service, out of Stamford against the common enemy, should have land of the town, namely, all that did service.

In carrying this vote into effect, the town then voted the following persons these lands.

To John Waterbury, house lot for services.—[History of Stamford, page 114.

2. JONATHAN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the first named place, Circa 1653, and died there 14th of January, 1702.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., Circa 1676.

His children were as follows—

3. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 15th of August, 1677.
3. Unice Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 7th October, 1679.
3. Rose Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 21st of January, 1682.
3. Rachael Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of August, 1684.
3. Jonathan Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn,, 9th of February, 1686.
3. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 1st July, 1688.
3. Joseph Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of January, 1691.
3. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th September, 1694.

In the assignment of land by lot, 26th of December, 1699, a lot was assigned to Jonathan Waterbury.

In the the list of Estates in January, 1701, Jonathan Waterbury received £100.

2. SERGEANT AND LIEUTENANT DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the first named place Circa 1655, and died there 20th of November, 1706.

He had issue by his first wife the following children—

3. John Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 25th of January, 1682.
3. Elizabeth Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 19th of January, 1684.
3. Sarah Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 10th of January, 1685. She died in Stamford, Conn. 25th of November, 1716.

He was married secondly at Stamford, Conn., 11th of August, 1698, to Sarah Weed, of same place, and by her had issue—

3. Ruth Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 3rd of June, 1699.
3. David Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 9th of Oct. 1701.
3. Ebenezer Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., Dec. 1703, or March 12, 1704.
3. Mercy Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 27th of Jan. 1706.

September 26, 1676, the town agrees that all those soldiers that went out upon service, out of Stamford, against the common enemy, shall have land of the town, namely, all that did service—

To David Waterbury, house lot for his service.

December 23d, 1680, a surrender of land for increasing the limits of Stamford, was signed by the Indians and witnessed by Joshua Knap and David Waterbury.

In Stamford, 16th of March, 1693, a Committee was appointed to treat with Mr. Davenport, as Minister, &c., Sergeant David Waterbury, and others.

August 31st, 1695, Sarah, widow of Daniel Newman, of Stamford, makes over to her brothers, Thomas Newman, David Waterbury, Increase and John Holly, all her rights in the estate of her husband, Daniel Newman.

In the assignment of lots, December 26th, 1699, David Waterbury and his son John, each had one.

In the list of Estates, January, 1701, he is reported at £136 10s 9d.

March 5th, 1700, the following offices were filled: Mr. Jonathan Selleck, Junior, David Waterbury, and

Elisha Holly, are to report a place at Stonybrook, for Mr. Bates to set a fulling mill, as he wishes leave to do.

Lieutenant Waterbury and David Scofield, Senior, "Sheep Masters to take care of ye flock."

July 8th, 1702, a vote was passed to build a new meeting house next fall, fifty feet square, of customary height where the pound stands. Lieutenant Jonathan Waterbury and others are made Building Committee.—[History of Stamford.

THIRD GENERATION.

3. MARY WATERBURY SLASSON, of Stamford, Conn., first child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 20th of March, 1679.

She was married there 4th of February, 1700, to Jonathan Slasson, born 25th of July, 1670, son of John Slasson of Stamford, Conn. Their children were—

4. Abigail Slasson, born at Stamford, Conn., 8th of March, 1701.

4. Mary Slasson, born at Stamford, Conn., 20th of January, 1704.

3. LIEUTENANT JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 30th of October, 1682, and died there 22d of May, 1744.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 25th of December, 1710, to Susanna Newkirk. Their children were—

4. Anne Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 1st of April, 1712.

4. Susanna Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 17th of December, 1714.

4. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of February, 1716.

4. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 21st of December, 1718.

4. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 23d of February, 1721.

4. Peter Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 8th of November, 1726.

4. Epenetus Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of September, 1735.

3. DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of John Waterbury, of same place was born there 24th of January, 1684.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., April 10th, 1707, to Waitstill Green. They had one son—

4. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., Anno 1708.

3. THOMAS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th of May, 1687, and died there 18th of July, 1758.

The First Church of Christ at Stamford Records begin, by Rev. Noah Welles, Pastor, January 1st, 1747.

Among those in Full Communion was Thomas Waterbury.

He was married first at Stamford, 26th of April, 1716, to Elizabeth Holly, by whom (who died 2d of November, 1717) he had issue—

4. Elizabeth Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 21st of October, 1717. She died at Stamford, Conn., 23d of July, 1732.

He was married secondly in 1730, to Elizabeth ———, and by her (who died September 20th, 1731,) had issue—

4. Thomas Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of August, 1731.

He was married thirdly in 1731; wife named Hannah, by whom he had issue—

4. Samuel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 18th of November, 1732.

4. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of February, 1735. She died at Stamford, Conn., 22d of July, 1758.

4. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 29th of July, 1737.

4. Jacob Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of October, 1741.

4. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 20th of April, 1744.

---

3. Sarah Waterbury Mead, of Stamford. Conn., first child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 15th August, 1677.

She was married at Stamford, Conn., 15th of May, 1700, to Benjamin Mead, or Weed, of same place.

3. Eunice, or Unice Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 7th of October, 1679, and died there Anno 1710.

She was married at Stamford, Conn., 11th of December, 1707, to Richard Higginbottom, of same place.

She was his second wife.

3. Rose Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 21st of January, 1682.

3. Rachael Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th August, 1684.

3. Jonathan Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 9th of February, 1686.

In 1757 the Church Society voted that Jonathan Waterbury be ordered to sit in the fore pew of the Meeting House.

The First Church of Christ, Stamford Records, begun by Rev. Noah Welles, 1st of January, 1747.

Among those in full Communion was Jonathan Waterbury.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 21st of Jannary, 1714, to Sarah Mead.

Their children were—

4. Jonathan Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 5th November, 1714.

4. Susanna Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 17th of December, 1715.

4. Josiah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of March, 1722.

4. Isaac Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 17th of September, 1723.

4. Nathaniel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th April, 1725.

4. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 18th July, 1730.

3. Abigail Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of July, 1688.

3. Joseph Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th of January, 1691.

On the list of the petitioners to the "Five Mile River Peticion," dated October, 1736, in the name of Joseph Waterbury, and his cousin David.

Congregational Church, of Darien, June 5th, 1744, members enrolled, Joseph Waterbury, and others.

He was married at Norwalk, Conn., March 12th, 1719, by Captain James Olmstead, to Hannah Fountain.

Their children were—

4. Eunice Waterbury, born 20th April, 1720.
4. Joseph Waterbury, born 21st January, 1722.
4. Samuel Waterbury, born 31st January, 1725.
4. Hannah Waterbury, born 31st January, 1727.
4. Jacob Waterbury, born 10th October, 1728.
4. Ruth Waterbury, born 8th May, 1731.
4. Pheneas Waterbury, born 7th February, 1733.
4. Hezekiah Waterbury, born 15th February, 1735.

3. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th September, 1694.

He was married 30th of November, 1715, to Hannah Cross.

Their children were—

4. Nathaniel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 2nd May, 1717.
4. Joseph Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 21st of January, 1722.

---

3. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford and Norroton, Conn., first child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 25th of January, 1682. He died there 20th of January, 1736.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 16th of January, 1707, to Sarah Holmes, and by her (who died 1st of August, 1799.) had issue—

4. John Waterbury, born in Norroton, Conn., 13th of December, 1707. Died there 28th of January, 1708.
4. Sarah Waterbury, born in Norroton, Conn., 26th of July, 1709. Died there 25th of November, 1711.

3. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 19th of January, 1684.

3. SARAH WATERBURY WEED, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 10th of January, 1685, and died there November 25th, 1716.

She was married at Stamford, 20th of January, 1704, to Jonas Weed, of Norroton, Conn., who died November 19th, 1714. One only child—

4. Jonas Weed, born in Norroton, Conn., 24th of December, 1704.

3. RUTH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 3rd of January, 1699.

3. LIEUTENANT DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 9th of October, 1701.

In 1732, the list of the Stamford portion of the New Canaan settlers, as reported on the Society Records of New Canaan, is the name of David Waterbury.

On the list of the petitioners to the "Five Mile River Peticion," dated October, 1726, is David Waterbury and his Cousin Joseph.

In 1725, Gilbert Woolsey was of Fairfield, where he bought land on Ox Ridge, of David Waterbury.

In 1747, Lieutenant David Waterbury, was one of the School Committee.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 11th of January, 1722, to Mary Sturgess. Their children were—

4. Ebenezer Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 17th of November, 1722.
4. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 15th of October, 1725.
4. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of May, 1728.
4. Nathan Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 11th of June, 1730.

4. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 22d of April, 1732.

4. Ruth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of April, 1735.

4. Mercy Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 23d of April, 1737.

3. Ebenezer Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there December, 1703, (or March 12th, 1704).

He was killed by a falling tree 7th of March, 1721.

3. Mercy Waterbury Silleck, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 27th of January, 1706.

She was married 3rd of January, 1722, to David Silleck.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. Anne Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Lieutenant John Waterbury, of same place, second child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 1st of April, 1712.

4. Susanna Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., second child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 17th of December, 1714.

4. Major David Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., third child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 12th of February, 1716, and died 29th of June, 1801.

His prominence as one of the Military actors in the Revolutionary struggle will justify the space which this sketch of him must occupy in the history of Stamford.

He attained, and not without merit, a rank in the service higher than any other citizen in the town of Stamford.

He had already seen service in the French and Indian War, and that he was ready at the opening of the Revolutionary struggle, to enter heartily into the service of the Patriot cause, is most abundantly evinced by the responsible military offices he accepted and honored.

The first introduction to him as a Military Officer in the Revolutionary War, is through the following letter from General Lee :

New Haven, January 16th, 1775.

Sir—It is with the greatest concern that I am informed you have received orders to disband the men whom you had engaged. The important news from Canada renders it necessary that they should, without loss of time, be reassembled. I must request therefore that you will immediately call them together. I will myself answer for the measure to the Continental Congress. I entreat and conjure you, therefore, that they may be re-enlisted and equiped for service with all possible expedition.

As to the arrangement of your Officers, you shall receive instructions before the men can be asssembled. For God's sake lose no time. Everything, perhaps, the fate of America, depends upon your expedition.

I am, Sir, your most obedient servant,

Charles Lee,
Major General.

To Colonel Waterbury, Stamford.

Early in March, 1775, Colonel Waterbury was ready with his Regiment recruited, to march from Stamford. He preceded them himself to New York, to prepare for the coming action.

At Kingsbridge, he found a deputation of citizens, who earnestly pleaded with him not to enter the City, as the enemy had sworn to fire it, if Revolutionary troops should be found in it. But the Connecticut men had enlisted for the fight, and under their leader they were not inclined to cede any part of the domain to the rule of King George's Troops, and they accordingly quartered in the upper part of the City.

On the sixth of March, he was still in the City, and was ordered to send down from the Upper Barracks, William Lounsbury and others confined there for spiking their guns beyond Kingsbridge. They were sent down according to orders and on being tried and found guilty were remanded to the same confinement.

On the third Tuesday of July, 1775, he left Harlaem at the head of his Regiment (a thousand strong) for Albany, New York, and on August 28th, he embarked from Ticonderoga for Isle aux Noix, fourteen miles below St. John, toward which the Army were then moving.

The object of the campaign was the permanent occupancy of Crown Point and Ticonderoga, they having just been taken from the British, who had held possession of both forts, since the memorable campaign of 1759.

On his return from his Northern expedition in January, 1776, Colonel Waterbury was ordered by President Hancock to raise five or six hundred men and go over to Long Island to capture tories who had refused to vote for Deputies to the Convention to be held in New York. It appears that when he had gathered his quota of men his orders were countermanded.

A letter of the Colonel (preserved in the American Archives) to President Hancock, dated New York, September 15, 1775, asking for indemnity for his expenses for the preparations then made. Though he seems not to have pursued the tories on the Island, he had done very efficient service among their sympathizers in Westchester County.

His sensitiveness to the toryism of the day did not disqualify the Colonel for his military position, as the following order shows:

CAMBRIDGE, March 15, 1776.

SIR—You are to proceed with the Regiment under your command to Norwich, in Connecticut.

His Excellency expects you will preserve good order and discipline on your march.

The General depending upon your zeal, experience and good conduct, is satisfied that on your part no vigilance will be wanting.

HORATIO GATES,
Adjutant General.

Colonel D. Waterbury, Junior.

The following correspondence exhibits still further the estimate in which Colonel Waterbury's services at this period were held:

LEBANON, CONN., April 29th, 1776.

SIR—David Waterbury, Junior, Esquire, of Stamford, Colonel of a Regiment from this Colony, in the Northern Department the last year, and at the taking of St. Johns and Montreal, and lately in the service at New York with Major General Lee; he at all times behaved with bravery and honor.

When you have a vacancy in the Army answerable to his rank, I do heartily commend him to your kind notice and regard.

I am with great esteem and regard,
Sir, your obedient humble servant,
JONA TRUMBULL.

To His Excellency General Washington.

NEW YORK, May 13, 1776.

SIR—Governor Trumbull has been pleased to mention you to me as a proper person to succeed to the command of a Regiment lately General Arnold's.

If you incline to engage in the service again, I shall be obliged to you for signifying as much, in order that I may lay the matter before Congress for their approval.

I am, Sir, with great respect,
Your most obedient servant,
GEORGE WASHINGTON.

To Colonel David Waterbury, of Stamford.

In his reply to this proposal of General Washington, the Colonel complains that he had not hitherto received the promotion which was his due, and while he asked no further commission, he pledged his readiness to volunteer his services at any moment when they may be needed.

The General Assembly in their session of June, 1776, appointed Colonel Waterbury a Brigadier General "in the Battalions of Militia, to be raised to reinforce the Continental Army in Canada."

On the 5th of July, at the head of the first division of the Continental forces, he reached New York, sharing the command of that division with General Wadsworth. With all possible dispatch the men were hurried to the scene of the opening campaign on Lake George.

The General himself reported from Skeensborough, July the 15th, where he was forwarding troops to Ticonderoga, as fast as they could come up.

Under date of July 18th, he again wrote to General Washington as follows:

DEAR SIR—I received your favor of the 16th, and your honor may rest assured that I shall execute the orders so far as lies in my power.

I would inform your honor that there are no troops arrived yet. I have had intelligence of their being on the march to this place and I hope they will soon arrive.

I have a small party now clearing out Wood Creek, and a small party building a place proper to keep a guard on the hill east of the Mill, and the rest are employed in get-

ting timber for the carpenters and Mills, and on guard. I have not men sufficient to build the fortifications on the west side of the Mill.

Your honor will see by the returns that there are but few men here; but what there are I shall endeavor to keep well employed; and as soon as others come in I shall do the same by them.

I have picked up all the axes, and the blacksmiths have overhauled them. I shall stand in great need of tools on the arrival of troops.

I shall with pleasure receive your orders as you see cause to send them, and hope I shall be able to put them into execution agreeable to your honors expectation.

DAVID WATERBURY, JUNIOR.

He remained in command at Skeensborough till early in September, where his labors must have been very great, as his letters and special dispatches of that period evince.

A large number of these letters are preserved in the American Archives; and it is not saying too much of them to claim that they show the General to have been an earnest patriot and a faithful servant of the people in that day of their great struggle.

The only one of these letters which our space will allow us to use is that of August 31st. It discloses both the humanity and fidelity of the General.

I was addressed to his Superior Officer, General Gates.

SIR—Colonel Woodbridge and his Major have been detained in this neighborhood fourteen days, in consequence of having been inoculated, and not bringing certificates that they were properly cleansed; and they grow uneasy that they are kept back.

I shall be glad to know if your honor intends I shall let them go forward to Ticonderoga. If not I shall be glad to have some instructions how to act concerning them.

I am, dear General,

Your honor's most obedient servant,

DAVID WATERBURY, JUNIOR.

The General was held in high esteem among the highest Officers in the Army, as is attested by the Army correspondence of that day.

Under date of August 7th, 1776, General Schuyler thus wrote to him from German Flats:

"I thank you for your attention and the information you gave. My long stay here very much distresses me. It is, however, a great alleviation of my anxiety that you are at Skeensborough, and I am confident that you will expedite the work as much as possible.

I am, dear General, sincerely,

Your most obedient humble servant,

PHILIP SCHUYLER."

Under date of August 18th, 1776, General Gates, in command of the Northern Army, thus commends and endorses General Waterbury: "As he is an able seaman and a brave officer, I intend that he shall join General Arnold with the rest of the squadron, the instant they can be armed and equiped.

As General Arnold and he are upon the best terms, I am satisfied no dispute about command or want of confidence in each other will retard the public service.

And again, August 20th, General Schuyler thus writes to General Gates: "I am extremely happy that General Waterbury is to join General Arnold. I know him to be a good man as well as a good officer."

General Waterbury was appointed 2nd of September, 1776, second officer in the fleet under General Arnold, then in Lake Champlain, and on the eighth he started for Ticonderoga to take this new command.

On the second of the following month he sailed from Ticonderoga, with two galleys, to join the Fleet. On the fourteenth a letter from Sir Guy Carleton to Lord Germain introduces General Waterbury to us as a prisoner.

He ends his account of their victory with this exultation, "We have taken Mr. Waterbury, the second in command, one of their Brigadier Generals."

The following dispatches also show him to be a prisoner of war, yet shows in what esteem he was held by his superior in command:

SARATOGA, October 18th, 1776.

SIR—General Waterbury, who is a prisoner on his parole, is on his way from Albany to Connecticut. I have advised him to go directly from Albany to you.

He is capable of giving you that information you requested in your last favor to me. He is not only a brave and good officer, but a candid and honest man, uninfluenced by any unbecoming prejudices. He will also acquaint you with our affairs at Ticonderoga.

I am, most respectfully, Sir,

Your obedient and humble servant,

PHILIP SCHUYLER.

To the Honorable Jona Trumbull.

October 23d, 1776.

General Waterbury has entreated me to recommend him to Congress, to be exchanged for General McDonald, or any other officer. I wish it to be accomplished.

PHILIP SCHUYLER.

To John Hancock.

A lengthy letter from General Waterbury, dated Stamford, October 24, 1779, and addressed to President Hancock, giving the account of his capture is preserved in the American Archives.

The General was soon exchanged but was not afterwards in any special engagement, though he was continued in command. He returned to Stamford, Conn., his native town, where he was held in honor by his townsmen.

He served the town as Selectman, and as Representative in the State Legislature. His residence was on the west side of the Harbor, where his business was that of a farmer.

He died the 29th of June, Anno 1801, and was buried in the old burying lot, on the west side of Mill River.—[History of Stamford.

He was married about 1734, to Mary Holly, and by her (who died 7th of November, 1810, aged 77 years) had issue—

5. Ruth Waterbury, } twins, } born 14th of April,
5. Mary Waterbury, } 1735.
5. Ferris Waterbury, born Anno 1739.
5. Abigail Waterbury, born 14th of May, 1743.

4. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 21st of December, 1718.

He was married first, 22d of September, 1737, to Hannah Ferris, and by her (who died in 1749) had issue—

5. Abigail Waterbury, born 30th of December, 1738.
5. Hannah Waterbury, born 25th of August, 1741.
5. Sarah Waterbury, born 29th of November, 1743.
5. Mary Waterbury, born 8th of September, 1749.

He was married secondly, 1st of February, 1750, to Mary Slasson, and by her had issue—

5. Rachael Waterbury, born 15th of March, 1751.
5. John Waterbury, born 20th of February, 1752, and he died young.
5. John Waterbury, born 1st of April, 1754.
5. David Waterbury, born 13th of April, 1755
5. Martha Waterbury, born 11th of March, 1756.
5. Mary Waterbury, born 6th of January, 1758.
5. Peter Waterbury, born 26th of April, 1760.
5. Epenetus Waterbury, born 1st of August, 1762.
5. Isaac Waterbury, born 4th of August, 1764.
5. Elizabeth Waterbury, born 1st of January, 1768.

4. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 23d of February, 1721.

4. PETER WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 8th of November, 1726. He was in the Revolutionary War of "1776."

4. EPENETUS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 24th of September, 1735.

---

4. CAPTAIN DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., only son of David Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born there in 1708.

He was married at Stamford, 22nd of December, 1730, to Mary Broughton. Their children were as follows—

5. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 5th of September, 1731.
5. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 4th of February, 1733.
5. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 16th of December, 1735.
5. Gideon Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of December, 1737.
5. Mercy Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 15th of February, 1740.
5. Daniel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 15th of February, 1742.
5. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of May, 1743.
5. Prudence Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of February, 1751.

---

4. Elizabeth Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 21st of October, 1717, and died 23d of July, 1732.

4. Thomas Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn. second child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of August, 1731.

He became a member of the First Church of Stamford, Rev. Noah Welles, Pastor, 1st o. January, 1746, at the age of 15.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 21st of April, 1752, to Mary Brown. Their children were—

5. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of July, 1753.
5. James Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 21st of November, 1754.
5. William Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 29th of December, 1756.
5. Thomas Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of February, 1759.
5. Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 3rd of January, 1761.

4. Samuel Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 18th of November, 1732.

He was married first at Stamford, Conn., 5th of April, 1753, to Hannah Stout, and by her (who died in 1756) had issue—

5. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of January, 1754.
5. Joseph Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of February, 1756.

He was married secondly, 24th of March, 1757, to Martha Holly. One child—

5. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 23d of January, 1758.

4. Hannah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th of February, 1735, and died July 22d, 1758.

4. Abigail Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 29th of July, 1737.

4. Jacob Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th of October, 1741.

4. John Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 20th of September, 1744.

4. JONATHAN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 5th of November, 1714. He died 16th of October, 1760.

In 1757, he was ordered to sit in the fore pew of the meeting house, and became a member of the First Church, 1st of January, 1746.—[History of Stamford, page 136.

He was married at Stamford, 5th of May, 1752, to Abigail Whiting. Their children were—

5. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of August, 1753.
5. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 22nd of April, 1755. Died at Stamford, Conn, 26th of August, 1760.
5. Chloe Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 16th of January, 1757.
5. Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn, 11th of October, 1758.
5. Jonathan Waterbury, born in Stamford, Conn., 17th of August, 1760.

4. SUSANNA WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 17th of December, 1715.

4. JOSIAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th of March, 1722.

He was married 22d of November, 1759, to Sarah Hustead. Their children were—

5. Samuel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 30th of August, 1760.
5. Enos Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 19th of June, 1762.
5. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 3d of July, 1763.
5. William Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of November, 1766.
5. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 27th of May, 1769.
5. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 15th of July, 1771.
5. Jared Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 4th of November, 1778.

4. ISAAC WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 17th of September, 1723.

He was married 4th of February, 1751, to Thankful Scofield, of Bedford, Conn. Their children were—

5. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 30th of May, 1752.
5. Peter Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 9th of May, 1754.
5. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 30th of September, 1756.
5. Sylvanus Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 17th of March, 1758.
5. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 9th of March, 1760.
5. Susanna Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of March, 1762.
5. Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 30th of March, 1764.
5. Catee Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of March, 1766.
5. Isaac Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 2nd of March, 1769.
5. Molly Waterbury, } twins, { born at Stamford,
5. Hannah Waterbury, } { Conn., 24th of July, 1771.
5. Squire Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 1st of September, 1774.

4. NATHANIEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 26th of April, 1725.

4. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. sixth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 18th of July, 1730.

---

4. EUNICE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. first child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, seventh child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born there 20th of April, 1720.

4. JOSEPH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, was born there 21st of January, 1722. He served one hundred and ninety-three days in the Revolutionary Army in 1776.

4. SAMUEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. third child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, was born there 31st of January, 1725.

4. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, was born there 31st of January, 1727.

4. JACOB WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, was born there 10th of October, 1728.

4. RUTH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, was born there 8th of May, 1731.

4. PHINEAS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, was born there 7th of February, 1733. "Surveyor at Stamford in 1762."

He was married 10th of March, 1761, to Elizabeth Lounsbury. Their children were—

5. Nathan Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 4th of November, 1761.

5. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 20th of August, 1763.

5. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of November, 1765.

5. William Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 6th of November, 1767.

5. Phineas Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 18th of February, 1773.

5. Noah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 2nd of August, 1775.

5. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 20th of July, 1777.

5. Nehemiah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 6th of June, 1783.

4. HEZEKIAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, was born there 15th of February, 1735.

---

4. NATHANIEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of John Waterbury, of same place, eighth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 2nd May, 1717.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 29th of December, 1743, to Rebecca Holly. Their children were—

5. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 15th of November, 1744, and died there 9th of October, 1745.

5. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 15th of April, 1746.

5. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of March, 1750.

5. Rebecca Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 27th of January, 1752.

5. Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 29th of September, 1754.

5. Nathaniel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 19th of December, 1756.

4. JOSEPH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 21st of January, 1722.

---

4. EBENEZER WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 17th of November, 1722.

4. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 15th of October, 1725.

4. DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of May, 1728.

He was married 12th of December, 1751, by the Rev. Noah Welles, to Jemima Knapp. Their children were—

5. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 2nd of June, 1754.

5. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 29th of December, 1756.

5. Tomson Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 6th of September, 1758.

5. Ebenezer Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 27th of July, 1760.

5. Phoebe Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of October, 1762.

5. Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of June, 1764.

5. Jared Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 4th of July, 1766.

5. David Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 21st of May, 1768.

5. Moses Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of May, 1770.

5. Nathaniel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of May, 1772.

5. Jane Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 22d of April, 1774.

4. NATHAN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. fourth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 11th of June, 1730.

He was married Circa 1749; wife named Rebecca.

Name of only one child given—

5. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of March, 1750.

"John Waterbury, born to Nathan and Rebecca, March 10th, 1750."

4. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 22d of April, 1732.

4. RUTH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of April, 1735.

4. MERCY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 23rd of April, 1737.

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. RUTH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Major David Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of same place, second child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 14th of April, 1735.

5. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., (twin) child of Major David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of April, 1735.

5. FERRIS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Major David Waterbury, of same place, was born there Anno 1739.

5. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Major David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of May, 1743.

———

5. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of John Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, second child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., w^d born at the latter place, 30th of December, 1738.

5. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 25th of August, 1741.

5. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 29th of November, 1743.

5. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 8th of September, 1749.

5. RACHAEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 15th of March, 1751.

5. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 20th of February, 1752. He died an infant.

5. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of April, 1754.

5. DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 13th of April, 1755.

5. MARTHA WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., ninth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 11th of March, 1756.

5. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., tenth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 6th of January, 1758.

5. PETER WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eleventh child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 25th of April, 1760.

5. EPENETUS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., twelfth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of August, 1762.

5. ISAAC WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., thirteenth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 4th of August, 1764.

5. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourteenth child of John Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of January, 1768.

———

4. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, only child of David Waterbury,

of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the last named place, 5th of September, 1731.

4. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 4th of February, 1733.

5. MAJOR DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 16th of December, 1735.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., Circa, 1756, to wife named Mary. Their children were—

6. William Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of October, 1757.

6. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 1st of January, 1759.

She died unmarried 24th of September, 1795.

5. GIDION WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 26th of December, 1737.

5. MERCY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 15th of February, 1740.

5. DANIEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 15th of February, 1742.

5. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of May, 1743.

5. PRUDENCE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th of February, 1751.

---

5. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, second child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 14th of July, 1753.

5. JAMES WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 21st of November, 1754.

He was married 13th of May, 1780, to Elizabeth Mead. Their children were—

6. Betsey Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 23d of November, 1780.

6. Charles Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 22d of October, 1782.

6. Cate Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 25th of December, 1784.

6. Henry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 4th January, 1787.

6. William Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 29th of June, 1789.

6. Warren Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 1st of March, 1792.

6. Rufus Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 1st of July, 1795.

6. Ann Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 28th of February, 1798.

5. WILLIAM WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 29th of December, 1756.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 29th of March, 1778, to Louisa Palmer, of first named place. Their children were—

6. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of February, 1779.

6. William Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of November, 1780.

6. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 6th of March, 1784.

6. Ebenezer Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of May, 1786.

6. Samuel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 6th of August, 1788.

6. Betsey Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 7th of November, 1792.

6. Nancy Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of November, 1795.

6. Rufus Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of November, 1796.

6. Henry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 6th of February, 1798.

5. THOMAS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. fourth child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th of February, 1759. He removed to and died in North Castle, Westchester County, New York.

His son was—

6. William Waterbury, born at North Castle, New York, about 1785, and died there October 13, 1829.

He was married at Pleasantville, New York, to Sophia, daughter of Stephen Palmer, of same place. His son was—

7. Stephen P. Waterbury, born at North Castle, New York, 14th of June, 1817. He died in New York, 23d of August, 1877.

He was married at Greenburgh, Westchester County, New York, 10th of December, 1840, to Sarah A., daughter of Jonathan D. Odell, of same place. His son was—

8. Leander Waterbury, born in New York, 18th of March, 1842. He is a Commission Merchant in New York, and now (1881) resides on Columbia Heights, Brooklyn, L. I., unmarried.

5. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 3rd of January, 1761.

---

5. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Samuel Waterbury, of same place, third child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the last named place, 13th of January, 1754.

5. JOSEPH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Samuel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th of February, 1756.

5. DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Samuel Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 23rd of January, 1758.

---

5. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, first child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place 21st of August, 1753.

5. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same

place, was born there 22nd of April, 1755. She died 26th of August, 1760.

5. CHLOE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 16th of January, 1757.

5. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 11th of October, 1758.

5. JONATHAN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 17th of August, 1760.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 4th of January, 1787, to Sally Hoyt.

"Jonathan Waterbury, Junior, and Sally Hoyt married 4th of January, 1787."

Their children were—

6. Sarah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 21st of December, 1787.

6. Abigail Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 21st of February, 1789.

6. Betsey Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of August, 1791.

6. Nathaniel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of July, 1793.

6. Jonathan Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of December, 1796.

---

5. SAMUEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. first child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, third child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born there 30th August, 1760.

5. ENOS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, was born there 19th of June, 1762.

He was married 9th of May, 1781, to Sarah Waterbury, daughter of —— Waterbury.

Their children were—

6. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of May, 1784.

6. Nancy Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 27th of November, 1787.

6. Horace Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 29th of August, 1789.

6. Jonathan Brown Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 19th of April, 1792.

6. Maria Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 9th of April, 1794.

6. Sally Irene Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 9th of June, 1796.

6. Harriet Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of January, 1799.

"Enos Waterbury was a Commissary in the Revolutionary War of 1776, and died at Stamford, a pensioner, about 1850." (Doubtful.)

5. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, was born there 3rd of July, 176 .

5. WILLIAM WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, was born there 24th of November, 1766. He was at Stamford in 1800.

5. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, fifth child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, was born there 27th of May, 1769.

5. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, was born there 15th of July, 1771.

5. JARED WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, was born there 4th of November, 1778.

---

5. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place 30th of May, 1752.

5. PETER WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 9th of May, 1754.

5. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 30th of September, 1756.

5. SYLVANUS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 17th of March, 1758.

5. DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 9th of March, 1760.

5. SUSANNA WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of March, 1762.

5. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 30th of March, 1764.

5. CATEE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th of March, 1766.

5. ISAAC WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., ninth child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 2nd of March, 1769.

5. MOLLY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., tenth child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 24th of July, 1771.

5. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., (twin) eleventh child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 24th of July, 1771.

5. SQUIRE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. twelfth child of Isaac Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of September, 1774.

---

5. NATHAN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. first child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, seventh child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, seventh child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 4th of November, 1761.

5. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 20th of August, 1763.

5. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 26th of November, 1765.

5. WILLIAM WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 6th of November, 1767.

"William Waterbury, after the War of 1812, went to Saratoga, New York, where he died 20th of July, 1846, aged 79 years."

5. PHINEAS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 18th of February, 1773.

5. NOAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 2nd of August, 1775.

He removed to Brooklyn, Long Island, in 1792, and from thence to Williamsburg, in 1818, where he died April, 1861.

He was married first at Brooklyn, Long Island, about 1795, to Miss McKinnie, daughter of —— McKinnie, of Brooklyn. She died there about 1802. No children.

He was married secondly at St. Ann's Church, Brooklyn, Long Island, about 1803, to Mrs. Sarah McKinnie, widow of —— McKinnie, and daughter of Mr. Hopper, of New York City, and by her (who died at Williamsburg, 9th of April, 1828,) had issue

6. James Montandevert Waterbury, born at Williamsburg, 2nd of November, 1804.

Died at Williamsburg, 14th of June, 1873.

6. Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Williamsburg, 18th of February, 1807.

She died at Williamsburg, 14th of August, 1809

6. Julia Waterbury, born at Williamsburg, 3rd of June, 1810.

6. Lawrence Waterbury, born at Williamsburg, 9th of August, 1812.

5. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, was born there 20th of July, 1777.

5. NEHEMIAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 6th of June, 1778.

5. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, first child of John Waterbury, of same place, eighth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 15th of November, 1744, and died there 9th of October, 1745.

5. ABIGAIL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 15th of April, 1746.

She was married at Stamford, Conn., 21st of August, 1761, to Selleck Holly.

5. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 10th of March, 1750.

5. REBECCA WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 27th of January, 1752.

5. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 29th of September, 1754.

5. NATHANIEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 19th of December, 1756.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 1st of January, 1784, to Hannah Webb. Their children were—

6. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 17th of October, 1784.

6. John Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of December, 1785.

6. Stephen White Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of September, 1787. He died young.

6. Hannah Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 8th of February, 1790.

6. Stephen White Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 30th of October, 1791.

6. Amy Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of January, 1794.

6. Jerry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 26th of March, 1796.

6. Harry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 20th of December, 1797.

6. Polly Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 19th of April, 1800.

---

5. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of David Waterbury, of same place, third child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the last named place, 2nd of June, 1754.

5. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 29th of December, 1756.

5. TOMSON WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. third child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 6th of September, 1758.

5. EBENEZER WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 27th of July, 1760.

He was married 11th of April, 1793, to Prudence Knapp.

Their children were—

6. Henry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 10th of March, 1794.

6. Eliza Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 27th of May, 1796.

6. Julia Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of October, 1800.

6. Mary Ann Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of January, 1803.

6. George Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 17th of February, 1805.

5. PHOEBE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 14th of October, 1762.

5. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th of June, 1764.

5. JARED WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 4th of July, 1766.

5. DAVID WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 21st of May, 1768.

"David Waterbury, brother of Nathaniel Waterbury, of Middlesex Parish, went to St. John's, New Brunswick, where he became a man of some distinction, and died in Stamford, Conn., in 1843, aged 75 years."

He was married at Stamford, 16th of November, 1783, to Elizabeth Holly. Their children were—

6. Mary Munday Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 4th of November, 1784.

6. Sally Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 11th of July, 1786.

6. Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 27th of June, 1790.

6. Abigail Holly Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn. 3d of October, 1793. She died young.

6. Abigail Holly Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn. 7th of March, 1799.

6. John Holly Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 12th of July, 1803.

5. Moses Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., ninth child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th of May, 1770.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 15th of July, 1793, to Keziah Weed.

Two children—

6. Ebenezer Waterbury, born at Stamford. Conn., 9th of February, 1794.

6. Eliza Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 22nd of January, 1796.

5. Nathaniel Waterbury, of Stamford and Middlesex Parish, Conn., tenth child of David Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 10th of May, 1772.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., in 1796, to Hannah ———.

Their children were—

6. Harry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 20th of December, 1797.

6. Polly Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 19th of April, 1800.

5. Jane Waterbury, of Stamford. Conn., eleventh child of David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 22d of April, 1774.

---

5. John Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Nathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Lieutenant David Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the last named place, 10th of March, 1750.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6. William Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Major David Waterbury, of same place, third child of Captain David Waterbury, of same place, only child of David Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 10th of October, 1757.

Captain Waterbury, served 217 days in 1775; he was in Colonel Chandler's Regiment three years, and was pensioned. He was taken prisoner at Fort Washington, on the Hudson, and was seriously injured by the poisoned wine which his captors gave him.

He served under Lafayette, and was in the battle of Monmouth. When Lafayette passed through Stamford in 1825, he at once recognized his soldier, and gave him a hearty salutation.

He died in Stamford, June 22nd, Anno 1830, in the 74th year of his age.

6. Mary Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Major David Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of January, 1759.

She died unmarried 24th of September, 1795.

---

6. Betsey Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn. first child of James Waterbury, of same place, second child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, second child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and

Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place, 23rd of November, 1780.

6. CHARLES WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of James Waterbury, of same place, was born there 22nd of October, 1782.

6. CATE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of James Waterbury, of same place, was born there 25th of December, 1784.

6. HENRY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of James Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 4th of January, 1787, and removed to the City of New York.

He was married in New York, 13th of April, 1810, to Elizabeth Goddard, of New York.

Their children were—

7. Mary Adeline Waterbury, born at New York, 3rd of May, 1811.

7. William Henry Waterbury, born at New York, 21st of March, 1813.

7. Harriet Waterbury, born at New York, 4th of April, 1815.

7. Rebecca Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 3rd of April, 1817.

6. WILLIAM WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of James Waterbury, of same place, was born there 29th of June, 1789.

He was married 27th of October, 1811, to Nancy Weeks. One child—

7. William Henry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 24th of January, 1813.

6. WARREN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of James Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of March, 1792.

6. RUFUS WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of James Waterbury, of same place, was born there 1st of July, 1795.

6. ANNE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of James Waterbury, of same place, was born there 8th of February, 1798.

———

6. MARY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., first child of William Waterbury, of same place, third child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, second child of Thomas Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of same place, third child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place 13th of February, 1779.

6. WILLIAM WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of William Waterbury, of same place, was born there 10th of November, 1780.

6. SARAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of William Waterbury, of same place, was born there 6th of March, 1784.

6. EBENEZER WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of William Waterbury, of same place, was born there 24th of May, 1786.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 27th of November, 1808, to Anne Dixon, of same place. Their children were—

7. William Henry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 5th of September, 1808.

7. Ferris Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., Circa 1810.

6. SAMUEL WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn. fifth child of William Waterbury, of same

place, was born there 6th of August, 1788. He was married in New York, 9th of July, 1808, to Betsey St. John, of New York.

Their children were—

7. William Edwin Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 6th of October, 1811.

7. Mary Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 8th of November, 1813.

7. Samuel Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 14th of January, 1815.

6. Betsey Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn. sixth child of William Waterbury, of same place, was born there 7th of November, 1792.

6. Nancy Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of William Waterbury, of same place, was born there 10th of November, 1795.

6. Rufus Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn. eighth child of William Waterbury, of same place, was born there 10th of November, 1796.

6. Henry Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn. ninth child of William Waterbury, of same place, was born there 6th of February, 1798.

---

6. Sarah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, first child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place 21st of December, 1787.

6. Abigail Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 21st of February, 1789.

6. Betsey Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 12th of August, 1791.

6. Nathaniel Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 12th of July, 1793.

6. Jonathan Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, was born there 13th of December, 1796.

He was married at Stamford, Conn., 30th of November, 1814, to Betsey Weed.

One child—

7. Enos Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., Anno 1816.

---

6. Hannah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., first child of Enos Waterbury, of same place, second child of Josiah Waterbury, of same place, third child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fifth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the latter place 13th of May, 1784.

6. Nancy Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Enos Waterbury, of same place, was born there 27th of November, 1787.

6. Horace Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Enos Waterbury, of same place, was born there 29th of August, 1789.

He was married at Poundridge, Westchester County, New York, 18th of December, 1812, to Anne Miller.

Their children were—

7. Eliza Ann Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of May, 1814.

Died at Stamford, 5th of June, 1815.

7. Mary Elizabeth Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 13th of August, 1815.

5. Emeline Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 11th of August, 1817,

7. George Henry Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 30th of May, 1819.

5. Anne Maria Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn. 7th of February, 1821.

6. Charles William Waterbury, born at Stamford, 18th of January, 1829.

5. Eliza Waterbury, born at Stamford, Conn., 18th of August, 1835.

6. JONATHAN BROWN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Enos Waterbury, of same place, was born there, 19th of April, 1792.

He was married Circa, 1818, to Betsey Weed, of Stamford, Conn. His son was—

7. Charles Waterbury, son of Jonathan B. and Betsey (Weed) Waterbury, was born at Stamford, Conn. in November, Anno 1819.

Modest and retiring in disposition he was nevertheless a prompt and most efficient business man.

The "Waterbury dust-excluding Ventilator," which a few years ago added so much to the comfort of the passengers over his road during the Summer months, was his invention, and from the sale of the patent he realized a handsome sum.

Mr. Waterbury was also an earnest Christian man and was for many years connected with the Second Congregational Church in Bridgeport.

He died at Bridgeport, Conn., in September, Anno 1868, aged 49 years.

His funeral which was attended on Sunday, September 6th, was a marked tribute to his private and public worth.

He was married to Cordelia Lockwood, of Greenwich, Conn., who survived him.

They had no children.

6. MARIA WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Enos Waterbury, of same place, was born there 9th of April, 1794.

6. SALLY IRENE WATERURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Enos Waterbury, of same place, was born there 9th of June, 1796.

6. HAMIT WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Enos Waterbury, of same place, was born there 13th of January, 1799.

———

6. JAMES MONTANDEVERT WATERBURY, of Brooklyn and Williamsburgh, Long Island, first child of Noah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn and Williamsburgh, Long Island, sixth child of Phineas Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, seventh child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at Brooklyn, Long Island, 2nd of November, 1804. He removed to Williamsburgh, L. I., about 1850. He died there unmarried 14th of June, 1873.

6. ELIZABETH WATERBURY, of Brooklyn, Long Island, second child of Noah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn and Williamsburgh, Long Island, was born at the first named place, 18th of February, 1807, and died there 14th of August, 1809.

6. JULIA WATERBURY, of Brooklyn, Long Island, third child of Noah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn and Williamsburg, L. I., was born at the first named place, 3rd of June, 1810.

She is unmarried and now (1876) resides at 416 Clinton Avenue, Brooklyn, L. I.

6. LAWRENCE WATERBURY, of Brooklyn, Long Island, fourth child of Noah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn and Williamsburgh, Long Island, was born at the first named place, 9th of August, 1812.

He removed to Williamsburgh in 1818; to New York in 1850, where he now (1876) resides.

He was married in St. Mark's Church, Williamsburgh, Long Island, 8th of June, 1802, by Rev. Samuel Haskins, to Caroline Antoinette, daughter of Palmer and Catharine Livingston Cleveland, of Pomphret, Conn., and Rochester, New York.

They have had five children as follows—

7. Julia Livingston Waterbury, born at Williamsburgh, 15th of April, 1843.

7. Gertrude Cleveland Waterbury, born at Williamsburgh, 23rd of December, 1845.

7. Catharine Livingston Waterbury, born at Williamsburgh, Circa 1848.

7. James Montandevert Waterbury, born in New York, 5th of September, 1851.

7. Antoinette Lawrence Waterbury, born in New York, 15th of September, 1856.

---

6. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, first child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, sixth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, first child of John Waterbury, of same place, eighth child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at the last named place, 17th of October, 1784.

6. JOHN WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., second child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th of December, 1785.

6. STEPHEN WHITE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., third child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 13th of September, 1787. He died young.

6. HANNAH WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fourth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 8th of February, 1790.

6. STEPHEN WHITE WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., fifth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 30th of October, 1791.

6. AMY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 24th of January, 1794.

6. JERRY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., seventh child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 26th of March, 1796.

6. HARRY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., eighth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 20th of December, 1797.

6. POLLY WATERBURY, of Stamford, Conn., ninth child of Nathaniel Waterbury, of same place, was born there 19th of April, 1800.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

7. JULIA LIVINGSTON WATERBURY, of Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, first child of Lawrence Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn, and Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, fourth child of Noah Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., sixth child of Phineas Waterbury, of same place, seventh child of Joseph Waterbury, of same place, seventh child of Jonathan Waterbury, of same place, fourth child of John Waterbury, of Watertown, Mass., and Stamford, Conn., was born at Williamsburgh, L. I., 15th of April, 1843.

In 1850, she removed with her parents to New York City, where she now (1876) resides.

She was married at "St. Mark's Church in the Bowery," by the Rev. Doctor Vinton, Circa 1864, to John Stonacre Ellis, son of Doctor S. E. Ellis, of New York City.

One child—

8. Augustus Van Horne Ellis, born in New York, Circa 1865.

7. GERTRUDE CLEVELAND WATERBURY, of Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, second child of Lawrence Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn, and Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, was born at the first named place, 23rd of December, 1845.

In 1850 she removed with her parents to New York, where she now (1876) resides.

She was married at St. Peters Church, in West Chester, N. Y., by the Rev. C. D. Jackson, to Elliott Johnson, of Baltimore, Maryland.

Their children are—

8. Lawrence Johnson, born in France.

8. Elliott Johnson, born in France.

7. CATHARINE LIVINGSTON WATERBURY, of Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, third child of Lawrence Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn, and Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, was born at the first named place, Circa 1848. She died at West Chester, N. Y., in 1859.

7. JAMES MONTANDEVERT WATERBURY, of New York City, fourth child of Lawrence Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn and Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, was born at the latter place, 5th of September, 1851, where he now (1881) resides.

He was married 22nd of April, 1874, at No. 149 Second Avenue, the residence of his wife's father, by the Rev. Doctor C. B. Wyatt, of St. Peters Church, West Chester, N. Y., and the Rev. Doctor Partridge, of Brooklyn, L. I., (who was his wife's Godfather) to Kate Anthony Furman, daughter of John Mc Knight and Elizabeth Vail Furman, of New York City.

They have two children—

8. Catharine Livingston Waterbury, born 28th of February, 1875.

8. James Montandevert Waterbury, born 24th of April, 1876.

7. ANTOINETTE LAWRENCE WATERBURY, of New York City, fifth child of Lawrence Waterbury, of Stamford, Conn., Brooklyn, and Williamsburgh, L. I., and New York City, was born in the latter place, 15th of September, 1856, where she now (1876) resides, unmarried.

195-196

BABCOCK.

197-198

BABCOCK.

PROEM.

It may be stated that this Family was founded in England, Anno 449, by a Saxon Warrior in the ranks of "Hengist and Horsa, Brothers," two great leaders of the Saxon Army of sixteen hundred fighting men, who came into England at the solicitation of the Britons, who were suffering at that time from the incursions of the Scots and Picts, from the North.

The Saxons are first mentioned in history by Ptolemy, as a rude tribe of Scandinavian origin, inhabiting Jutland (a Province of Denmark), Anno 160, who from their valor and predatory incursions soon acquired an extension of territory, and in the fifth century became such famous Warriors that they were selected by the Britons, under Vortigern, as most able to assist them against their enemies.

It was perfectly natural that the Saxons should take advantage of the weakness of the Britons; they therefore rewarded themselves for their trouble by subjugating the whole of England to their rule and possession, and reigned over it nearly four hundred years.

The name "Badcock" is of Saxon origin. The Family were seated in Essex County, England, at the time of the Norman Conquest. Sir William Seager, in his visit to the County of Essex, Anno 1612, states that Sir Richard Badcock, was the nineteenth in descent from the first holder of the Family Mansion there.

"This same Mansion was standing in 1850, in Wivenhoe."—[Wright's History of Essex.

As about a century is occupied in three generations, so six centuries would elapse from the first Badcock in the eleventh century down to Sir Richard in the seventeenth.

Surnames were unknown, or unused, before the Norman Conquest, and, in this calculation the above statement is not improbable, and that whilst the Badcocks existed among the Saxon settlers in England, yet they bore no Family name, and had no "local habitation," until the time above stated, when one of them located himself at Wivenhoe, in the County of Essex, near the Sea, and established himself in a permanent manner. They were also in Cornwall, Middlesex and Devonshire.

"A younger brother of the above named Sir Richard, was James Babcock, who was an Episcopal clergyman, of the Church of England, and settled in the Rectory of Wivenhoe, at the same time, but changed from his Faith, and became a Puritan Minister, and, for the full enjoyment of religious liberty, he resolved to emigrate to America, and persuaded many others to follow his example.

"He was one of those who have since become so famous in the world as "Pilgrim Fathers," and embarked with them from Leyden, Holland, in 1620, but the vessel put back, so that he did not come over until 1623."—[Family Tradition.

Parish of Abberton, or Abtot, Hundred of Winstree, Essex, England.

This Parish is four and a half miles from Colchester. The Manor of Badcocks in this Parish was settled by Sir Henry Audley, Knight, on his marriage with Mrs. Ann Packingham. "The Manor house of Badcock is a quarter of a mile northwest from the Church It is what belonged to Ralph Peverel and Odo, at the Survey for the Doomesday Book."

"In 1523, Thomas Springe died, possessed of the Manor of Adburton, called Badcocks." Thomas, Lord Audley, who died in 1544, had this Estate as had also his nephew, Thomas Audley, Esq., who died in 1572, and was succeeded by his son Robert, whose son, Sir Henry Audley, Knight, settled upon it with his wife, Mrs. Ann Packingham, and it passed as the tithes of Sayer de la Haye to Francis Canning, Esq."—[Wright's History of Essex, Vol. II., page 732.

Village of East Thorp, Hundred of Leyden, Essex, England, six miles from Colchester; "Badcock's" is a Capital Messuage, sometimes called a Manor. It formerly belonged to the Tey Family.—[Vol. I., page 390.

LINEAGE.

1. RICHARD BABCOCK, of London, was married to Mary, daughter of Sir Salathiel Lovell, and had issue a son—

2. Richard Babcock, born Circa 1720.

2. RICHARD BABCOCK, born Circa 1720. He was married Circa 1743, to his cousin, Mary Lovell, only daughter and heiress of Samuel Lovell, Esq., of Kensington, who was a Captain in the Guards, born Anno 1690, and died 24th of April, 1751. Their children were—

3. Lovell Babcock, born Anno 1744 He was heir to his father.

3. Thomas Stanhope Babcock, born Circa 1746. He succeeded his brother.

3. Mary Babcock, born Circa 1748. She was married to the Rev. Richard Gardner.

Mr. Richard Babcock, died at the Hotwells, Bristol, 7th of September, 1749, and was buried in the Cathedral there.

He was succeeded by his eldest son—

3. LOVELL BABCOCK, ESQ., of Little Missenden Abbey, Buckinghamshire, and of Maplethorp Hall, in Lincolnshire, born Anno 1744.

He was Lieutenant-Colonel of the Buckinghamshire Militia, and a Magistrate, and Deputy Lieutenant for that County. He likewise served the Office of Sheriff.

He died unmarried Anno 1797, aged fifty-three years, and was buried in the Church of Little Missenden. His estates devolved on his brother—

3. THOMAS STANHOPE BABCOCK, ESQ., of Little Missenden Abbey, Buckinghamshire, and Maplethorp Hall, Lincolnshire, born Circa 1746.

He was a Magistrate and Deputy Lieutenant for the County of Buckingham, and was High Sheriff thereof in 1808.

He was married at Tewkesbury, 17th of February, 1782, to Anne, daughter of William Buckle, Esq., of the Mythe House, and Chasely, in Gloucestershire, (by Anne, his wife, daughter of George Turberville, Esq.,) and by her had issue—

4. Lovell Benjamin Babcock, born Circa 1783. He succeeded his father.

4. William Stanhope Babcock, born Circa 1785. He was a Captain in the Royal Navy, and served under Lord Nelson, at Trafalgar, in 1805. He was married 2d of January, 1822, to Selina, youngest daughter of the late Sir Henry Harpur Crewe, Baronet, of Calke Abbey, and sister of the present (1836) Baronet, by whom he had issue—

5. Selina Frances Babcock, born (probably) in December, 1822.

5. Georgiana Jane Babcock, born Circa 1824.

5. Lovell Stanhope Richard Babcock, born at Terret House, 4th of December, 1826.

5. Matilda Sophia Babcock, born at Terret House, Circa 1828.

4. Anne Babcock, born Circa 1787. She was married 21st of September, 1809, to Major General Sir Jasper Nicolls, Knight Commander of the Bath, and has [1836] one son and eight daughters.

4. Sophia Babcock, born Circa 1789. She was married 9th of June, 1814, to the Rev. James Duke Coleridge, eldest son of Colonel Coleridge, of Heath's Court, Ottery, St. Mary's, Devonshire, and has [1836] two daughters.

Mr. Thomas Stanhope Babcock, died 13th of April, 1821, and was buried in the Abbey Church at Bath.

He was succeeded by his eldest son the present (1836) Baronet.

4. Lord Lovell Benjamin Babcock, Baronet, of Little Missenden Abbey, Buckinghamshire, and Maplethorp Hall, Lincolnshire, born Circa 1783. He succeeded his father 13th of April, 1821.

He was a Lieutenant-Colonel, Commanding the Fifteenth or King's Hussars.

He served with distinction in the Fourteenth Dragoons in France, Spain and Portugal.

COAT ARMOUR.

Arms—Barry Nebuly of six, or and gules.
Crest—A talbot passant, argent.
Motto—Tempus omnia monstrat.

Estates—In Lincolnshire. Little Missenden Abbey, the Family seat and property in Buckinghamshire has been sold to Captain Arnold. Maplethorp Hall, in Lincolnshire, has also passed from the Family, having been purchased by Colonel Sibthorpe.

[Burke's Commoners, Vol. III., page 79-80.]

"Henry Babcock, of Whitestown, Penzance, Cornwall, died in October, 1743. He was married in April, 1701, to Parthesia Keigwin, (born in February, 1674 and died in June, 1764,) daughter of Hon. John Keigwin, Mayor of Penzance, Cornwall.

"His second daughter and co-heir, Margery Babcock, married in 1736, John Price, great grandfather, of the present (1836) Sir Rose Price, Baronet of Trengwainton, Cornwall.

[Burke's Com., Vol. IV., page 289.]

BABCOCK FAMILY

IN

AMERICA.

The Babcock Family was founded in America early in the Seventeenth Century, by emigrants from Essex County, England, where the Family abounded and had their chief seat at Wivenhoe and Great Bentley. The name is also found in Cornwall, a contiguous shire, and one of the oldest in England.

There appears to have been four brothers among the early Puritan settlers of Massachusetts and Rhode Island.

James was at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, in 1642, John at Newport, Rhode Island, George and Robert at Dorchester (now Milton), Massachusetts, about the same time.

The line of pedigree to be followed here, proceeds from John Babcock of Newport, of whom it is related that he was one of the Puritan Brothers, and born in Essex County, England.

"The Puritans were the most remarkable body of men, perhaps, which the world has ever produced. They were men whose minds had derived a peculiar character from the daily contemplation of Superior Beings and Eternal interests. Not content with acknowledging in general an over-ruling Providence, they habitually ascribed every event to the will of the Great Being, for whose power nothing was too vast—for whose inspection nothing was too minute. To know Him—to serve Him—to enjoy His smiles—was with them the great end of existence.

"They rejected with contempt the ceremonious homage which other sects substituted for the homage of the Soul. On the rich and eloquent; on nobles and priests; they looked down with contempt, for they esteemed themselves rich in a more precious treasure, and eloquent in a more sublime language. Nobles by an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand. These are the men to whom the world owes the preservation of Civil and Religious Liberty."—*Trumbull.*

"The first rise of the Puritans in England was as follows: Early in the Seventeenth Century several religious persons near the borders of Nottinghamshire, Lincolnshire and Yorkshire, finding their pious Ministers urged with subscriptions or silenced; and the people greatly vexed with the Commissary Court, Apparitors and Pursiuvants which they had born sundry years with much patience, until they were occasioned by the continuance of these troubles to see further into these things, by the light of the word of God, how that not only were the ceremonies unlawful, but also the lordly and tyranous power of the prelates who would, contrary to the freedom of the Gospel, load the consciences of men; and by their compulsive power make a profane mixture of things and persons in divine worship; that their officers, courts and canons were unlawful, being such as have no warrant in the word of God, but the same were used in Popery, and still maintained.

"Upon this, the people shake off this yoke of Anti-Christian bondage, and, as the Lord's free people, join themselves by covenant into a Church State, to walk in all His ways made known, or to be made known to them, according to their best endeavor, whatever it cost them."—*Russell's Modern Europe.*

"The settlement of New England purely for the purposes of Religion, and for the propagation of Civil and Religious Liberty; is an event which has no parallel in the history of modern ages. The piety, self-denial, suffering, patient perseverance and magnanimity of the first settlers of the country, are without rival.

"The happy and extensive consequences of the settlement which they made, and of the sentiments which they were careful to propagate to their posterity, to the Church

and to the world, admit of no description. They are still increasing, spreading wider and wider, and appear more and more important."—*Trumbull.*

FIRST GENERATION.

1. Captain John Babcock, born in Essex County, England, Circa, 1625, by tradition is stated to have been the first settler in Westerly, Rhode Island.

He lived with a Mr. Lawton, in Newport, whose daughter he married without her father's consent. He left Newport with his wife, Circa 1648, and dwelt with the Narragansett Indians; and he was not heard of for ten or twelve years, or until the settlement of Westerly in 1661.

"This romantic story of the love and elopement of John Babcock and Mary Lawton, is as old as the settlement of Westerly (1661), and is an incident which tradition has interwoven with history, to embellish the recollection of our ancestors."

There have been contradictions of this tradition, but they proceeded from those genealogists who supposed that this John Babcock was the son of the first James, instead of being his brother. They could not make John (born 1644) the son of James, old enough for the elopement story of a John who was *father* of James Babcock, the "first male white child born in the Narragansett Country, Anno 1649." Twelve years before the settlement of Westerly, and whilst his father dwelt among the Narragansett Indians.

"In 1661, when the first settlers came to Misquamokuck (now Westerly), they found one white man here with his family; it was John Babcock. He had left Newport in a boat laden with provisions and, coasting along the shores of Narragansett, entered Pawcatuck River, and settled just above Lottery Village."

It is further stated that the bride's father afterwards forgave them, and provided for them with great liberality. This laid the foundation for the future wealth and eminence of John Babcock in Westerly.

"John Babcock proved to be a good man, was highly respected, and held important Offices in the Town of Westerly. His Inventory was the largest recorded in the Town for many years after his death, and comprised an amount of stock that in these days of high prices would be worth possessing. He had seventy-five horses, one hundred and thirty-five head of neat cattle, one hundred and fifty sheep, seventy-six swine, and a large quantity of goods and farming utensils."

"John Babcock, and others, signed an agreement to allow bounty in Misquamokuck (Westerly), on Saturday, 22d of February, 1662."—[R. I. Hist. Col., Vol. III., page 260.

In the list of inhabitants at Westerly, in the Westerly Records, Book 1, page 2, dated May 18, 1669 the name of John Babcock, and his son John may be found. He was called "Captain John Babcock."

"He became a flourishing man at Westerly, in land, cattle and horses. He took the oath of Fidelity to the Colony at Westerly, on Thursday, May 18, 1671. [R. I. Hist. Col., Vol. II., page 74.] Also on Wednesday, Sept. 17, 1679.—[Vol III., page 103.

He held the Offices of Justice of the Peace, and Town Clerk for many years.

"John Babcock died intestate in the Spring of 1685. His estate was administered by the Town Council of Westerly, 26th of June, 1685. His children were: James, Ann, Mary, John, Job, George, Elihu, Robert, Joseph and Oliver."—[Westerly Records, Book 1, page 125, Entered 7th of February, 1686.

It is further stated that "John Babcock owned nearly all of Westerly, and a portion of South Kingston, Rhode Island, which property he left to his children, and some parts of it is now (1851) in the possession of his descendants, having been in the Family for nearly two centuries."

John Babcock, by his wife, Mary Lawton, had eleven children as follows:

2. James Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Anno 1650.
2. Ann Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1653.
2. Mary Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1655.
2. John Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1657.
2. Job Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1660.

2. George Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1663.

2. Elihu Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1665.

2. Charles Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1667.

Charles, Robert, Joseph and Oliver Babcock, chose their brother, James, to be their guardian, at Westerly, 21st of April, 1698."—[W. Rec. Vol. II., page 170.

(This is the only place where the name of Charles, as one of the sons of John Babcock, is found, which is very remarkable.)

2. Robert Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1670.

2. Joseph Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1672.

2. Oliver Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1675.

Elihu, one of the sons of Captain John Babcock, was an imbecile from his birth; when, therefore, his father was upon his death bed, he called his sons around him, like Jacob of old, and enjoined upon each, beginning with the eldest, that he should take care of and support Elihu, for the space of two years, until the time of his death. This injunction was strictly and faithfully performed.

He also advised his sons to avoid all legal controversies, and if any dispute should arise between any two of them, that they should appeal to and abide by the decision of the others.

"Copy of Agreement between the sons of John Babcock, viz: James, John, Job, George, Joseph, and Oliver, at a meeting which was held at the house of James, 2d of February, 1726, at which they agreed to take care of their brother, Elihu, in accordance with their father's dying request."—[W. Council Records, Vol. I., page 42.

Another meeting was held 15th of January, 1746, at the house of John, who was one of the three only surviving brothers at that time. The two others were George and Oliver.—[W. Council Records, Vol. I., page 45.

"John Fairfield gave his estate to the widow Mary Babcock, 26th of December, 1689, for board, clothes, washing, &c., during life, of himself and wife."—[W. Rec. Vol. II., page 129.

Deed of Mary Babcock, widow of Captain John Babcock, to son, George Babcock, dated 20th of December, 1696, witness her son John Babcock.—[W. Records, Vol. II., page 120.

Mary Babcock, widow of Captain John Babcock was married at Westerly, R. I., Circa 1697, to Erasmus Babbitt, and died 8th of December, 1711.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. Captain James Babcock, of Misquamokuck (the original Indian name for Westerly), Rhode Island, first child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, Newport, Rhode Island, and first named place, was born there, Anno 1650.

He was the first male white child born in the Narragansett Country, whilst his parents were living with the Narragansett Indians, and which was twelve years before the settlement of Westerly, by emigrants from Massachusetts and other parts of Rhode Island.

He resided at the place of his birth during his life time, and became an eminent and wealthy man. He died on Sunday, 17th of January, 1737, aged eighty-six years.

His tombstone still (1840) stands in the oldest burying ground in Westerly, and bears the following inscription :

"In memory of Captain James Babcock, who died January ye 17th, 1737, in ye 87th year of his age."

"Having been in this life of extensive charity and beneficence, and not wholly silent therein at his death."

The will of Captain James Babcock, dated 9th of January, 1737, was recorded on Book 3, page 236, of Westerly Records, 31st of January, 1737, mentions "My son Samuel, my son Daniel, my grandson James (son of my

son James, deceased), my son Joshua, my grandson Thomas Clark, my nephew William, (son of my brother John,) my wife Content, my youngest son Jonathan, my grandson Isaiah, (son of my son James, deceased), my daughter-in-law, Sarah (widow of my son James), my son-in-law Thomas Clark, my granddaughter, Grace (daughter of my son James, deceased), my three youngest children, viz: Ann, James, and Jonathan. Inventory: £1671, 17s, 15d."

In his Will, James Babcock gave a legacy, "to the Church to which I belong, keeping the seventh day Sabbath."

Captain James Babcock, and his wife, Elizabeth, were buried in the old Babcock burying ground, near Massatuxet Brook.

"Captain James Babcock, at his father's death in 1685, was, by the English law, heir to all his Real Estate, but with a devotion to his mother worthy of all praise, he gave her one half of the Homestead for her lifetime, and at her death to dispose of as she thought proper. He is mentioned in various places on the Records as 'the Wid w's son.' He likewise presented his brother Oliver with the house and lands bought by his father of John Fairfield."

"Release of James Babcock, of land in favor of his brother, Oliver Babcock, dated 11th of March, 1699."—[W. Rec. Vol. I., page 112.

He had previously given lands to his brother John. "Deed of James Babcock, son of Mrs. Mary (Babcock) Babbitt, of land to his brother, John Babcock." Dated 5th of April, 1698.—[W. Rec. Vol. II., page 190.

James Babcock was baptized into the Seventh Day Baptist Church at Westerly, Rhode Island, by Elder Hiscox, on Friday, 2d of May, 1678.—[W. Rec. Vol. III., page 117.

James Babcock took the oath of Fidelity to the Colony, at Westerly, Rhode Island, on Thursday, the 18th of May, 1671.—[R. I. Hist. Col., Vol. II., page 74]. Also on Wednesday, 17th of September, 1679.—[R. I. Hist. Col. Vol. III., page 103.

He was chosen Moderator of the Colony, Anno 1715.

Grant of 200 acres of land to James Babcock, 28th of March, 1692.—W. Rec. Vol. I., page 157.

"Deed of James and John Babcock, of land to their mother, Mary (Babcock) Babbitt," dated 4th of November, 1704.—[W. Rec. Vol. II., page 204.

James Babcock, the son of John Babcock, was married at the age of thirty-seven, to a woman of twenty-five, by whom he had eight children, and who lived twenty-three years after the birth of her last child.

He was married again in Westerly, about a year after the death of his first wife, when he was eighty-one years of age, to a woman aged twenty, by whom he had a daughter eight days less than nine months afterwards; and two other children, the last of whom was born three months before his death, which took place in his eighty-seventh year.

The following is a copy of a Mortgage given by James Babcock, Registered on Westerly Records, Book I, pages 168 and 169.

Monday, October 15th, 1715, between James Babcock, of the town of Westerly, in the Colony of Rhode Island, and Providence Plantation, in New England, of ye one part; and John Winton, Nathaniel Coddington, James Brown, Benjamin Ellery, Job Almy and Robert Gardner, Trustees, named and especially empowered in and by an Act of ye General Assembly, made and passed at their session held at Newport, on Tuesday, July 5, 1715, for the letting out of £30,000 in Bills of Credit, on the Colony of Such manneras, in the said Act is expressed to let out the said Bills—on the other part; Witnesseth: That ye said James Babcock, by and with ye consent of Elizabeth his wife, for and in consideration of ye sum of £300, in good and lawful Bills of Credit on ye Colony above said, to him in hand paid at or before the ensealing of these presents, well and truly paid by the above named Trustees, ye receipt whereof he hereby acknowledgeth, hath granted, bargained, sold, assigned, enfeofed and confirmed, and by these presents doth give, grant, bargain, sell, assign, enfeof, convey and confirm, from him, his heirs, executors and administrators, (being freely and clearly acquited, exonerated and discharged at the sealing hereof from all and all manner, of former gifts, grants, sales, bargains, third or dower), to the above named Trustees, and to such others as shall from time to time be appointed by the General Assembly of this Colony, to manage that trust; all ye certain tract or parcel of land, &c., situated and lying and being in the town and Colony above mentioned in the present tenure and occupation of ye said James Babcock being butted and bounded as fol-

lows: East by John Babcock's land, South by Salt Pond and the Ocean, West by land of James Babcock purchased of Mr. Haines, of Hartford, North by the Wilderness, and by estimation two hundred acres of ye land and meadow, more or less, together with all the buildings houses, barns, cribs, orchards, fencing and improvements thereon, and all and singular the profits, privileges, and appurtenances, thereon and thereunto appertaining or in any way belonging, to have and to hold all the above bargained premises to the above named Trustees, and al such others as shall from time to time be appointed by the General Assembly to manage that trust to and for the use, benefit and behoof of the Colony above said forever, pursuant to the above mentioned Act, and the true intent and meaning thereof, and he the said James Babcock, for himself, his heirs, executors and administrators, doth covenant, grant and agree to and with the above said Trustees, and such others as may from time to time be appointed by the General Assembly to manage that trust, that the said James Babcock at the time of this grant, bargain and sale, until the ensealing and executing of these presents is the true and lawful owner, and stands lawfully seized in his own proper use in a good estate of an inheritance in fee of all the above bargained premises, and for himself, his heirs, executors and administrators, doth further covenant and agree to warrant and defend unto the above named Trustees or such others as shall be appointed as aforesaid, all the above bargained and granted premises, against ye lawful claim, challenge or demand of any person or persons whatsoever, and provided always and upon condition nevertheless anything afore written notwithstanding, that if ye said James Babcock, his heirs, executors or administrators, shall and do well and truly pay or cause to be paid to the above named Trustees or grantees, or such others as shall be hereafter appointed as abovesaid to manage that trust, the above said sum of three hundred pounds, in like good and lawful Bills of Public Credit, or in current money of the Colony, at or within the space or term of five years, next ensuing ye date hereof, to and for the use of the Colony above said without any cover, fraud or delay, then this present Indenture, and every clause and article therein contained henceforth to cease, determine, be void and of none effect, and in default thereof to abide and remain in full force and virtue, to all intents, constructions and purposes in the law whatsoever

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this Monday, the 10th day of October, Anno Domini, 1715.

JAMES BABCOCK, [L.S.]
ELIZABETH BABCOCK, [L.S.]

In presence of

OLIVER BABCOCK,
SAMUEL BABCOCK.

The day and year above written ye subscriber, Mr. James Babcock, personally appeared and acknowledged above written instrument to be his act and deed before me.

JOHN BABCOCK, Justice.

Entered by JOHN BABCOCK, Town Clerk, April 9, 1716.

Received of Joshua Babcock, Executor to James Babcock, the sum of sixty pounds in full for two tenths and discharge of the within mortgage.

Newport, Friday, March 16, 1739.

Registered at Westerly, February 1st, 1739, by
WILLIAM BABCOCK,
Town Clerk.

The above is a copy of one of many similar mortgages found on the Westerly Records.

It appears that the State, anxious to establish and circulate a credit currency, for want of specie, issued as stated above £30,000 on the value of only one Indian tract, and appointed Trustees to seek persons to take this currency without interest for five years, and give mortgages on their property as security.

Captain James Babcock was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, Anno 1687, to his step sister, Elizabeth Babbitt (Babbott on Records), born Anno 1662, daughter of Erasmus Babbitt (who was his mother's second husband), by whom he had eight children, viz:

3. James Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Sunday, 23d of Dec., 1683.
3. Elizabeth Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Sunday, 8th of Feb., 1691.
3. William Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Anno 1693.
3. Samuel Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Monday, 15th of February, 1697.
3. Daniel Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Wednesday, 23d of April, 1699.
3. Anna Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Saturday, 29th of November, 1701.

3. Sarah Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Wednes- 13th of December, 1704. She died 13th of November, 1705.

3. Joshua Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Saturday, 17th of May, 1707.

(The above births were Registered on the Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 172, 15th of August, 1705. by J. Pendleton, Town Clerk.)

Elizabeth, wife of James Babcock, died in Westerly, R. I., on Tuesday, 3rd of March, 1730, aged sixty-eight years.

Captain James Babcock was married secondly, in Westerly, R. I., on Wednesday, 7th of July, 1731, by Theodotus Rhodes (or Rhoads), Justice, to Content Maxson, daughter of Jonathan Maxson, of Westerly, R. I., born Anno 1711. [Entered on Westerly Records, 8th of July, 1731, by his brother John Babcock, Town Clerk, Book II., page 87].

Copy of Certificate of Marriage:

"James Babcock and Content Maxson woars joyned in Marriage, the 7th day of July, 1731, before me.

THEODOTUS RHODES, Justice."

Their three children were—

3. Anne Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., on Thursday, 30th of March, 1732.

3. James Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., on Friday, 1st of November, 1734.

3. Jonathan Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., on Monday, 11th of October, 1736.

(These births were Registered by his son, William Babcock, Town Clerk, 19th of November, 1736, on Westerly Records, Vol. II. page 87).

Content Babcock, widow of Captain James Babcock, was married in Westerly, R. I., by Joseph Maxson, Elder, on Wednesday, 22d of December, 1742, to William Hiscox, by whom she had five children. [Certificate entered on Westerly Records, Book II., page 94, December 22, 1742, by her stepson, William Babcock, Town Clerk.]

2. ANNE BABCOCK, of Westerly, Rhode Island, second child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa 1653.

2. MARY BABCOCK, of Westerly, R. I., third child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa 1655.

2. CAPTAIN JOHN BABCOCK, of Westerly, Rhode Island, fourth child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the first named place, Circa 1657, where he lived all his lifetime, and died 28th of March, 1746, aged eighty-nine years.

Death entered on Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 124, by William Babcock, Town Clerk.

He was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, Anno 1700, to Mary, daughter of Captain William Chandler, (and Mary Babcock, his wife,) by whom (who died about 1760), he had issue seven children, viz:

3. John Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Wednesday, 21st of May, 1701. Died in Westerly, 10th of July, 1719.

3. Ichabod Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Wednesday, 21st of December, 1703.

3. Stephen Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Thursday, 2d of May, 1706. He was married to Anne Thompson.

3. William Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Thursday, 15th of April, 1708.

3. Amie Babcock, born in Westerly, Sunday, 8th of February, 1713. She was married to ——— Gavit, Esq.

3. Mary Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Monday, 23d of July, 1716. Mary was married to Mr. Randall.

3. Ann Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Thursday, 14th of September, 1721.

All these births were registered by their father, Captain John Babcock, who was for many years Town Clerk of Westerly.

He took the oath of fidelity to the Colony at Westerly, on Wednesday, 17th of September, 1679.—[Rhode Island Historical Collections, Vol. III., page 103.

Westerly Records, Book II., page 53 : "Will of John Babcock, date 4th February, 1746. Entered 31st March, 1746."

Sons Ichabod, Stephen and William, daughters Amie Gavit and Mary Randall, wife Mary. (John, the first son, died in 1719).

Ancient Book of Records at Westerly, Book II., page 146 : Deed from Freegift Coggershall, of Newport, R. I., to Captain John Babcock, of Westerly. Date 8th May, 1712.

Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 121 : Deed of John Babcock to Peter Worden. Date 30th of March, 1713.

Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 112 : Release of John Babcock, of land in favor of his brother Oliver, date 11th March, 1699.

Westerly Records, Book I., page 2 : Inhabitants of Westerly, 3d March, 1679, Captain John Babcock, Senior, John Babcock, Junior, &c.

A sale of land took place at Westerly, R.I , on Friday, 19th of May, 1710, to John Babcock, and others, of 2684 acres of land, called "Maxson's Purchase," as follows : West by vacant land, North by undivided land and Bushy Brook, East by undivided land, South by undivided land and Pawcatuck River."—[Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 40.

Westerly Council Records, Vol. I., page 628 : "Inventory of Mrs. Mary Babcock, deceased. Date 24th November, 1760."

Page 629, "Ichabod Babcock, her son, appointed Administrator 25th November, 1760."

2. Job Babcock, a Miller, in Westerly, Rhode Island, fifth child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place Circa 1660, where he lived all his life time, and died 7th of April, 1718, aged fifty-eight years.

Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 2 : "Inhabitants of Westerly, 18th May, 1669, Job Babcock," &c.

Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 143 : "Grant of 100 acres of land to Job Babcock, 28th March, 1692."

Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 213: Deed of Job Babcock, to his son Job, of 110 acres of land, October 31st, 1706."

Rhode Island Historical Collections, Vol. III., page 103: "Job Babcock took the oath of fidelity to the Colony at Westerly, 17th September, 1679."

Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 242 : "Will of Job Babcock, dated 26th March, 1715. Entered and witnessed 27th March, 1715, by John Babcock."

Westerly Probate Records, Vol. I., page 240 : Council held 9th April, 1718. John Babcock appeared before the Council and produced his father's Will, Job Babcock, of Westerly, lately deceased, and was made Executor."

Job Babcock was married at Westerly, Rhode Island, Circa 1685.

His twelve children were—

3. Job Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1686.
3. John Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1688.
3. Jane Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1689. She was married to Mr. Brannon.
3. Sarah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1690. She was married to Mr. Hall.
3. Mary Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1692. She was married to Mr. Tanner.
3. Nathan Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1694.
3. Elizabeth Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1696. She was married to Mr. Brand.
3. Oliver Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1698.
3. Benjamin Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1700.
3. Hannah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1703.
3. Mercy Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1705.
3. Amos Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1707.

Mr. Job Babcock's Will: "Oldest son Job, youngest son Benjamin, daughter Jane Brannon, daughter Sarah Hall, daughter Mary Tanner, daughter Elizabeth Brand, daughter Hannah Babcock, son John Babcock."

Witness—John Babcock.

2. George Babcock, of Westerly and South Kingston, Rhode Island, sixth child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa 1663, whence he removed, Circa 1695, to South Kingston, Rhode Island, where he lived the residue of his life time. He was living Anno 1746.

A sale of land took place at Westerly, called "Shannock's Purchase," to George Babcock, and others, on Tuesday, 28th June, 1709."—[Rhode Island Historical Collections, Vol. II., page 216.

Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 2: "Inhabitants of Westerly, 3d March, 1679, George Babcock," &c.

"1st of December, 1706, George Babcock, of Kingston, son of John, and brother of James, Job and John, of Westerly."

Deed—"Westerly Council Records, Book I., page 45."

A meeting of John, George and Oliver, the only surviving sons of John Babcock, was held at Westerly, at the house of George, 15th January, 1746.

George Babcock was married in South Kingston, Rhode Island, 28th of November, 1694, to Elizabeth Hall.

Their ten children were—

3. Mary Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 20th of September, 1695.
3. George Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 9th of April, 1699. He was married 20th of December, 1721, to Susanna Potter.
3. David Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 22d of December, 1700.
3. Jonathan Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 22d of March, 1703.
3. Elizabeth Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 16th of March, 1705.
3. Abigail Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 6th of February, 1707.
3. Ruth Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 1st of March, 1709.
3. Eunice Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 13th of January, 1713.
3. Hezekiah Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 26th of March, 1715.
3. Elisha Babcock, born in South Kingston, R. I., 17th of May, 1718.

2. Elihu Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, seventh child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa 1665, where he lived all his lifetime, and died unmarried.

He was imbecile, and cared for by his brothers, in accordance with his father's will.

2. Charles Babcock, of Westerly Rhode Island, eighth child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa 1667.

2. Robert Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, ninth child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa 1668, where he lived all his lifetime, and died Anno 1720.

His will was dated Anno 1719.

Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 54: "Deed of Trust of Robert Babcock, to his brother Joseph, 31st August, 1710."

A sale of land was made at Westerly, R. I., 19th May, 1710, of 2684 acres, called "Maxson's Purchase," to Robert Babcock, and others.—[W. Records, Vol. II., page 40.

Westerly Records, Book II., page 14: "Deed of Land from Indian Chief Ninicraft or Wayachonchab, Chief Sachem of the Narragansetts, to Robert Babcock, 26th June, 1708. Witness—John Babcock.

Westerly Records, Book I., page 2: "Inhabitants of Westerly, 3d March, 1679, Robert Babcock," &c.

Robert Babcock was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, Anno 1701. His wife's name was Lydia.

Their ten children were—

3. Mary Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 31st of August, 1702.
3. Lydia Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 5th of November, 1703.
3. Robert Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 8th of May, 1706.
3. Elihu Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 5th of June, 1708.
3. Sarah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 18th of March, 1810.
3. Patience Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 23d of December, 1711.
3. Simeon Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 17th of October, 1714.
3. Ezekiel Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 22d of June, 1716.
3. Joseph Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 9th of April, 1718.
3. Remember Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 11th of February, 1720.

These births were Registered 26th of May, 1720, on Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 113, by John Babcock, Town Clerk.

2. Joseph Babcock, of Westerly, R. I., and Stonington, Conn., tenth child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa 1670, whence he removed about 1690 to Stonington, Conn., near Westerly, where he lived the residue of his lifetime, and died in January, 1742.

Westerly Records, Book II., page 130: "Joseph Babcock, of Stonington, relinquished claim to land to his brother James Babcock, of Westerly, 17th April, 1691."

Westerly Records, Book II., page 54: "Deed from Joseph Babcock to his brother Robert, 31st August, 1710, of land given by his brothers James and John, son of John."

Westerly Records, Book II., page 51: "Deed of Joseph Stanton, to his son-in-law Joseph Babcock, and his daughter Rebeckah."

Westerly Records, Book I., page 211: "Deed of 100 acres of land by Joseph Babcock to Robert Stanton, 9th January, 1707."

Joseph Babcock was married in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1695, to Rebeckah, daughter of Joseph Stanton of same place, and by her (who died 5th July, 1747,) had issue, five children:

3. Rebeckah Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1696.
3. Ann Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1698.
3. Josiah Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1703.
3. Joseph Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1706.
3. Jemima Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1709.

Westerly Records, Book II., page 124: "Will of Joseph Babcock, dated 6th September, 1741, and entered 24th February, 1742. Wife Rebeckah, daughters Rebeckah Ingraham, Ann Amos, and Jemima Babcock, son Josiah," &c.

"Rebeckah, the widow of Joseph Babcock, died 5th July, 1747."—[Westerly Records, Book II., page 124.

"Inventory of Rebeckah Babcock, widow of Joseph, 25th February, 1760." Son Joseph.—[Westerly Records, Book II., page 122.

2. Oliver Babcock, of Westerly and Hopkinton, Rhode Island, eleventh child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the latter place, Circa, 1673, whence he removed Circa 1705, to Hopkinton, Rhode Island, where he lived the residue of his lifetime.

(He was living, 15th January, 1746. See Westerly Book of Council Records, Vol. I., page 45.)

Oliver Babcock gave a mortgage on one hundred and thirty acres of land for 100 pounds currency, dated 25th November, 1715—similar to the one given by his brother James, 15th October, 1715—signed Oliver Babcock, and Susannah Babcock, his wife. Witnessed by Thomas Clark and Daniel Babcock.

He was married in Westerly, in January, 1705, to Susanna, daughter of Joseph Clark, (she was born 1683), and by her had issue eight children—

3. Susanna Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Saturday, 20th September, 1705.
3. Thomas Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Tuesday, 7th March, 1710.
3 Mary Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Sunday, 8th February, 1713.
3. Nathan Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Wednesday, 12th October, 1715,
3. Simeon Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Friday, 27th September, 1717.
3. John Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Thursday, 12th May, 1720.
3. Oliver Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Sunday, 16th September, 1722.
3. Joseph Babcock, born in Hopkinton, R. I., Tuesday, 18th October, 1726.

[These births were registered on Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 109, 27th of February, 1627, by John Babcock, Town Clerk.]

THIRD GENERATION.

3. James Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, first child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, first child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the first named place, 23d of December, 1688, where he lived all his lifetime, and died 9th of April, 1731, aged 42 years, and was buried in the Massatuxet, or Babcock Burying Place, at Westerly.

He was married in Milton, Massachusetts, near Boston, 12th of June, 1706, to Sarah Vose, of Milton, by whom he had issue nine children, as follows :

4. James Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1707.
4. Nathaniel Babcock, born in Westerly, R I., Anno 1709.
4. Elias Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Anno 1713.
4. Sarah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I. Circa 1714.
4. Elizabeth Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I,, Circa 1716.
4. Isaiah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Circa 1718.
4. Oliver Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Anno 1720.
4. Grace Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Anno 1722.
4. Timothy Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Anno 1724.

Inscriptions on Tombstones of James Babcock and his wife Sarah, in the Massatuxet, or Babcock Burying Ground, at Westerly.

"Here lies ye body of James Babcock who died April ye 9th, 1731, in ye 43d year of his age."

"Here lies ye body of Sarah ye wife of James Babcock, who died Dec. ye 17th, 1758, in ye 75th year of her age."

3. Mrs. Elizabeth Babcock Clark, of Westerly, Rhode Island, second child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, was born there 18th of February, 1691. She lived there all her lifetime.

She was married there, Circa 1710, to Joseph Clark, of same place, by whom she had issue, four children, as follows :

4. Sarah Clark, born in Westerly, R. I., 11th of May, 1712.

4. Thomas Clark, was born in Westerly, R. I., 4th of May, 1715

4. Joshua Clark, was born in Westerly, R. I., 26th of April, 1717.

4. James Clark, was born in Westerly, R. I., 3d of March, 1720.

(These births were entered the 27th of April, 1720, on the Westerly Records, Book I., page 114, by John Babcock, Town Clerk).

3. William Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, third child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, was born there Anno 1693. He lived at Westerly, Rhode Island, all his lifetime, and died there the 15th of January, 1751, aged 58 years.

He was married in Saybrook, Connecticut, August 11th, 1730, to Sarah Denison, of same place, by whom he had issue, ten children, as follows:

4. William Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 19th of May, 1731. He died in Westerly, R. I., the 6th of Feb., 1750.

4. Joshua Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 2d of Dec., 1732.

4. Christopher Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 12th of Sept., 1734.

4. Sarah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 17th of Oct., 1736.

4. Elijah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 19th of July, 1738. He died in Westerly, the 11th of Dec., 1738.

4. Elias Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 28th of July, 1740.

4. Phineas Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 28th of Sept., 1742.

4. Mary Babcock, was born in Westerly, R. I., 14th of July, 1745.

4. Samuel Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 4th of Sept. 1747.

4. Mercy Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., in April, 1750.

(The births of these children were Registered by the father, who was Town Clerk for many years, on the Westerly Records, Vol. I., page 92, Aug. 2, 1752.)

Will of William Babcock, dated the 4th of January, 1751, was Registered on Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 251.

(Sarah Babcock, Widow of William Babcock, of Westerly, was married secondly the 5th of Nov., 1753, by William Horn, Justice, to Stephen Chalker, of Seabrook, Conn. Entered by Silas Greenman, on Westerly Records, Vol. III., page 9, 20th Nov. 1753.)

3. Samuel Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, fourth child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, was born there the 15th of February, 1697. He lived there all his lifetime and died Anno 1770, aged 73 years.

Will of Samuel Babcock, dated 13th of March, 1768, was entered on Westerly Council Records, Book 4, page 197, Inventory, page 198. Second Inventory before Elkanah Babcock, Present William Babcock, Administrator, March 17, 1784, Book 4, page 511, Council Records of Westerly.

He was married by John Saunders, Justice, in Westerly, Rhode Island, May the 15th, 1723, to Ann Pendleton, of Westerly (marriage entered 21st of May, 1724, on Westerly Records, Book 2 page 112, by John Babcock, Town Clerk), by whom he had issue, eight children, as follows:

4. James Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Anno 1724. He died young.

4. Nathan Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 25th of Nov., 1726.

4. Elizabeth Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 6th of May, 1729.

4. Samuel Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 16th of May, 1731.

4. Andrew Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 12th of April, 1733.

4. Silas Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 31st of Dec., 1734.

(These births were entered on Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 112, by William Babcock, Town Clerk, the 2d of Feb., 1735.)

4. Thankful Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Anno 1736.

4. Ann Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., Anno 1738.

3. Deacon Daniel Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, fifth child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, was born there the 23d of April, 1699. He lived there all his lifetime, and died there Anno 1740, aged 41 years. Westerly Records, page 315, "Inventory of the late Deacon Daniel Babcock, September 1st, 1740."

He was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, Anno 1723, to Abigail Thompson, of same place, by whom he had issue, eight children, as follows:

4. Isaac Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 24th of April, 1724.
4. William Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 11th of March, 1726.
4. Joshua Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 7th of Dec., 1728.
4. Elizabeth Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 13th of Jan., 1731.
4. James Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 2d of June, 1733.
4. Daniel Babcock, born in Westerly R. I., 14th of March, 1736.
4. Elkanah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 21st of Aug., 1738.

(These births were entered on page 74, of Westerly Records, 17th of Dec., 1738, by William Babcock, Town Clerk.)

4. Oliver Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Anno 1740.

3. Mrs. Anna Babcock Greenman, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and Stonington, Connecticut, sixth child of Captain James Babcock, of the former place, was born there the 29th of November, 1702, and removed Circa 1731 to Stonington, Connecticut, where she lived the residue of her lifetime.

She was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, by Rowse Helme, Justice, the 23d of March, 1731, to Silas Greenman, of Stonington, Connecticut, by whom she had no issue. (Certificate of marriage entered on Westerly Records, Book I., page 88, May the 19th, 1731, by John Babcock, Town Clerk.)

3. Honorable Joshua Babcock, M. D., of Westerly, Rhode Island, eighth child (seventh died), of Captain James Babcock, of same place, was born there the 17th of May, 1707. (Birth Registered on page 121, Book II. of Westerly Records, the 5th of February, 1709, by his brother, John Babcock, Town Clerk.) He lived in Westerly all his lifetime, and died there the 1st of April, 1783, aged nearly seventy-six years.

"His remains repose near the old Seventh-day Meeting House, between Westerly and Potter Hill, East of the Building.

"Dr. Joshua Babcock was buried near Massatuxet Brook in the Babcock Burial Grounds, near his father and mother.

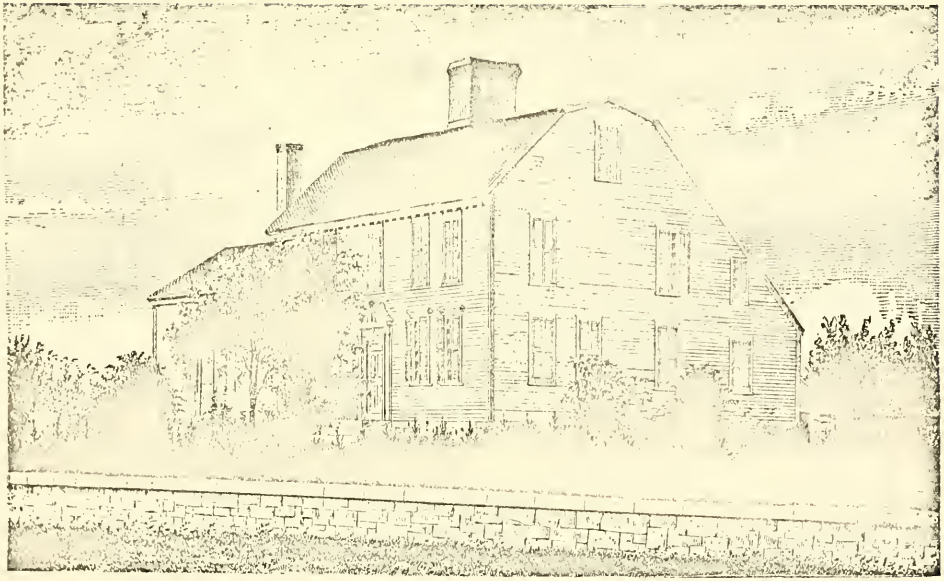
"The Inscription on the tablet of the monument above his grave, reads as follows: 'This stone covers the mortal part of the Hon. Joshua Babcock, of Westerly, who died April 1st, 1783, aged 75 years."

"His ability and integrity as a Statesman in the discharge of several important Offices of trust, the Public Records of his Country testify, as do all who knew him.

"As a Physician he was eminent in his profession; as a Christian, exemplary; as a gentleman, polite and engaging; as a husband and father, a master and friend, worthy of imitation.

"Dr. Joshua Babcock was one of the most distinguished men of Rhode Island. He graduated at Yale College, 1737, commenced the study of Physic and Surgery in Boston, Massachusetts, and afterwards went to England to complete his education. Returning, he settled in his native Town, upon the Eastern ridge of the Valley of the Pawcatuck River, where his house now (1870) is standing—commanding a beautiful and extended view of the surrounding country.

The tall rows of boxwood, of great age in front, and the antique appearance of the building without and within,



indicate that it is one of the earliest residences in the Narragansett Country.

"Owing to his superior education and having an extensive knowledge of men, manners and society, Dr. Babcock immediately rose to some of the highest Offices of the State.

"He filled the seat of Chief Justice for many years, was an intimate friend of Benjamin Franklin, who usually stopped at Dr. Babcock's house on his journeys between Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and Boston, Massachusetts; and in Westerly, a Town Meeting could hardly be organized until Dr. Babcock arrived to act as Moderator.

"On one occasion, near the close of Dr. Babcock's life, when Dr. Levi Wheaton, of Providence, was living with him, his family were called into the sitting room, as usual, to hear a chapter read from the Bible, and a prayer. Observing that the reading differed somewhat from what he he had been accustomed to hear read from the Bible, Dr. Wheaton looked over the page and found it in Greek, and Dr. Babcock explained: 'I have always used it since I left College; or I should have forgotten the language.' This Bible is an Amsterdam edition of 1639—one portion in Greek and the other in the Hebrew tongue. It is in the possession of the Hon. William F. Babcock, of San Francisco, California.

"He was a gentleman of the 'old school' in his dress and manners, and an ardent disciple of the ultra-refined Lord Chesterfield, who was then in the zenith of his glory.

"He was a staunch Republican, and lived to see his country acknowledged a Free and Independent nation."

Copy of Certificate of Marriage:

"Joshua Babcock and Hannah Stanton personally appeared before me, this 11th day of August, 1735, and were married. John Maxson, Elder of Sabbatarian Church."—[Westerly Records, Book 2, page 76, of Marriages, Town Meetings, &c. Entered the 13th day of August, 1735, by his brother William Babcock, Town Clerk.]

They were married in Stonington, Connecticut, near Westerly, Rhode Island. Hannah Stanton was of Pawcatuck, Rhode Island, and a descendant of Thomas Stanton, "the old Indian Interpreter." Their nine children were:

4. Henry Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 28th of April 1736. (Birth recorded 19th Nov., 1736, by William Babcock, Town Clerk.)
4. Luke Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 6th of July, 1738.
4. Adam Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 27th of Sept., 1740.
4. Hannah Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 22d of Jan., 1743.
4. Frances Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 11th of May, 1745.
4. Paul Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 5th of Dec., 1748.
4. Amelia Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 19th of April, 1751.
4. Sarah Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 18th of Oct., 1753.
4. Harriet Babcock, born at Westerly, R. I., 18th of May, 1756.

Hannah Babcock, wife of Dr. Joshua Babcock, died in Westerly, Rhode Island, Circa 1770. He was married secondly, the 27th of May, 1780, to Anna Maxson, daughter of Rev. John Maxson, of Newport, Rhode Island, by whom he had no children.

(It is supposed that Dr. Joshua Babcock was married first, Circa 1730, and had a son of same name, as on Westerly Records, Vol. II., page 178, is a Record of a Joshua Babcock who took the Freeman's oath there 17th of May, 1758.)

The will of Dr. Joshua Babcock was entered on the Westerly Records, Book II., page 468. Dated 18th of Oct., 1778. Recorded and proved 8th of Oct. 1781.

3. Mrs. Anne Babcock Rhodes, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and Stonington, Connecticut, ninth child of Captain James Babcock, of first named place, was born there the 30th of March, 1732, and removed Circa 1760, to Stonington, Connecticut, where she lived the residue of her lifetime, and died.

She was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, Anno, 1759, to Simon Rhodes, of Stonington, Connecticut, by whom she had issue, five children, as follows :

4. Simon Rhodes, born at Stonington, Conn., Anno 1760.
4. Henry Rhodes, born at Stonington, Conn., Anno 1762.
4. Mary Rhodes, born at Stonington, Conn., Anno 1764.
4. Anna Rhodes, born in Stonington, Conn., Anno 1766.
4. Abigail Rhodes, born at Stonington, Conn., Anno 1768.

3. Major James Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, tenth child of Captain James Babcock of same place, was born there the 1st of November, 1734. He lived at Westerly all his lifetime, and died there Circa 1781.

His will was dated the 17th of September, 1781—proved the 8th of October in the same year—was entered on Westerly Records Book IV., page 429.

He was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, by Silas Greenman, Justice, the 2d of December, 1754, to Sarah Stanton, daughter of Joseph Stanton, of Charlestown, Rhode Island—(Entered on Westerly Records, Book III., page 42, by Silas Greenman, Town Clerk, the 8th of December, 1754)—by whom he had issue, six children, as follows :

4. Amelia Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., Anno 1755.
4. Simon Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 27th of Feb., 1758.
4. Sarah Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 25th of March, 1760.

(These births were Registered on Westerly Records, Book III, page 42, 29th June, 1764.)
Three children died in infancy.

His wife Sarah died Circa 1768. He was married, secondly, in Westerly, by Nathaniel Ells, Justice, the 27th of August, 1769, to Joanna McDewell, daughter of John McDewell, of Stonington, Connecticut—[Certificate dated the 6th of November, 1769; Registered on Westerly Records, Book III., page 115, November the 10th, 1769]—by whom he had issue, five children, as follows :

4. Joanna Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 10th of June, 1770.
4. James Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 10th of Dec., 1771.
4. Ezra Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 13th of May, 1773.
4. Charlotte Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 30th of Nov., 1775.
4. Anna Babcock, born in Westerly, R. I., 12th of Dec., 1778.

3. Jonathan Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and Stonington, Connecticut, eleventh child of Capt. James Babcock, of first named place, was born there the 11th of October, 1736, and removed Circa 1760, to Stonington, Connecticut.

In the year 1767, he sailed from Stonington, in a brig bound for Boston, Massachusetts, and was wrecked in Boston Bay, when all on board perished.

He was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, Circa 1760, to Hester Hazard, of Charlestown, Rhode Island, by whom he had issue, four children, as follows :

4. Mehitable Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1761.
4. Jonathan Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1763.
4. Robert Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1765.
4. Hannah Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Circa 1767.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4. Colonel Henry Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and Stonington, Connecticut, first child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of first named place, eighth child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, first child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport, and first named place, was born there the 26th of April, 1736. (Birth Registered November the 19th, 1736, by William Babcock, Town Clerk.) He removed to Stonington, Connecticut, Circa, 1765, where he lived the residue of his lifetime, and died the 7th of October, 1800, aged sixty-four years. His widow died in Stonington, Connecticut, in April 1819.

"Colonel Henry Babcock shed an equal lustre with his father upon the Family name, having been distinguished for his precocity, brilliant talents and heroic bravery on the battle field. He entered Rhode Island College, Brown University, at the unprecedented age of twelve years, and at sixteen took his degree at the head of the class.

"At the age of eighteen, at the breaking out of the French and Indian War, he obtained, through the influence of his father from the State Legislature of Connecticut, a Charter for an Independent Company of Infantry, fifty white men and fifty Narragansett Indians, and was appointed its Captain.

"The next year, Anno 1756, he was sent with his Company to the seat of War, and marched to Albany and from thence to Lake George, and joined the Army in the Campaign of 1756 to dislodge the French from Canada. Sir William Johnson, Commander-in-Chief, detached four hundred men under Colonel Williams to reconnoitre; Captain Babcock, with sixty men, constituted a portion of the Corps. They were attacked by the enemy under Baron d'Eskau, in which engagement they defeated the French, and took the Baron prisoner. The Company of Captain Babcock lost nineteen men in killed and wounded. For his bravery and skill in this engagement he was the next year promoted to the rank of Major.

"At twenty-one years of age he was made a Colonel, and at twenty-two years he commanded the Rhode Island Regiment consisting of one thousand men, marching with them in 1758 with the British Army against Ticonderoga. He had one hundred and ten men killed and wounded. He was wounded by a musket ball in the knee. The next year he helped to take the fort under General Amhurst without the loss of a single man. He had then served five campaigns in the French War with great reputation.

"About the age of twenty-five he spent a year in England, chiefly in London, where he was treated with great respect by the Nobility and Gentry. His portrait, which was painted there on this visit is at full length, taken in Court dress, with small sword, and holding his chapeau in one hand. It is a very handsome and striking picture, the coloring even now (1870) scarcely faded.

"When the Revolution began—like his father—he was a Whig, and in 1776 was appointed by the Legislature Commander of the Forces at Newport. While there, an opportunity presented itself in which to display his courage. On an open beach, with an eighteen pounder, he drove off the British Man of War Rose, by his own firing; sighting and discharging the gun personally. He had practised as an Engineer at Woolwich when in England.

"He was an accomplished Scholar and a very eloquent Speaker; some instances are related of him when he drew tears to the eyes of his listeners. Unquestionably he was the most brilliant and extraordinary man this town (Stonington) has ever produced—second to none in the State; 'formed by nature and education to be the flower of his Family and an ornament to the Country which gave him birth.'

"After the war he settled in Stonington, Connecticut, upon the banks of the Pawcatuck River, and commenced the practice of the Law. The place is now (1870) owned by Captain William Dodge, and is a beautiful and delightful location."

He was married in Stonington, Connecticut, the second of December, 1764, to Mary Stanton, daughter of Robert Stanton, of same place, by whom he had issue, five children, as follows:

5. Luke Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Anno 1765. He died in childhood.
5. Luke Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., 13th of March, 1768.
5. Dudley Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., 7th of January, 1770.

5. Joshua Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Anno 1772.

5. Hannah Babcock, born in Stonington, Conn., Anno 1774.

4. Rev. Luke Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, second child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of same place, was born there the 6th of July, 1738. (Birth Registered by William Babcock, Town Clerk.)

He removed to Newport, Rhode Island, Circa 1760, and thence Circa 1765, to Yonkers, New York. Thence Circa 1776, to Nova Scotia. He returned to Yonkers Anno 1783, and died there Anno 1800, aged sixty-two years. He was an Episcopal clergyman.

He was married Anno 1770, to Grace Isaacs, by whom he had issue, three children, viz:

5. Frederick Babcock, born at Yonkers, N. Y., the 10th of August, 1771.

5. Courtland Babcock, born at Yonkers, N. Y., Circa 1773.

5. Harriet Babcock, born at Yonkers, N. Y., Circa 1775.

4. Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and Boston, Massachusetts, third child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of the first named place, was born there the 27th of September, 1740, whence he removed Circa 1765, to Boston, Massachusetts. He went to Calcutta, India, Anno 1790, where he remained about ten years, and returned to Boston, Massachusetts, where he lived the residue of his lifetime, and died Anno 1817, aged seventy-seven years. His portrait by Gilbert Stuart, is in possession of the Hon. William F. Babcock, of San Francisco, California, his grandson.

He was married in New Haven, Connecticut, Circa, 1765, to Abigail Smith, of same place, by whom he had issue, three children, as follows:

5. William Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1767.

5. Joshua Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1770.

5. A son born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1773. He died aged 10 years.

His wife Abigail died in New Haven, Connecticut, in December, 1773; (he desired to marry her sister, but was prevented by the State Laws.)

He was married secondly, in Boston, Massachusetts, the 23d of March, 1779, to Martha Hubbard (baptized 18th of June, 1758, and died Circa 1837), daughter of Daniel Hubbard, of same place, by whom he had six children, viz:

5. Eliza Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., the 21st of February, 1780.

5. Martha Hubbard Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., the 7th of April, 1781.

5. Mary Green Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., in July, 1782.

5. Henry Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., the 1st of April, 1784.

5. Francis Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., the 6th of May, 1786.

5. Louisa Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., the 6th of December, 1799.

4. Mrs. Hannah Babcock Bours, of Westerly and Newport, Rhode Island, fourth child of the Hon. Joshua Babcock, of first named place, was born there the 22d of January, 1743, and removed, Circa 1770, to Newport, Rhode Island, where she lived the remainder of her lifetime.

She was married in Westerly, Rhode Island. Circa 1770, to John Bours, of Newport, Rhode Island, by whom she had issue, two children, viz:

5. Anna Bours, born in Newport, R. I., Circa, 1771.

5. Peter Bours, born in Newport, R. I., Circa, 1773.

5. Mrs. Frances Babcock Saltonstall, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and of New London, Connecticut, fifth child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of first named place, was born there, the 11th of May, 1745. (Birth Registered on the Westerly Records, 8th January, 1759.) She removed to New London, Circa 1765.

She was married in Westerly, Rhode Island, in December, 1765, to Captain Dudley Saltonstall, of New London, Connecticut, by whom she had issue, four children.

"Captain Saltonstall afterwards became Commodore, and was Naval Commander in the 'Penobscot Expedition.'"

Mrs. Saltonstall was an elegant and accomplished woman. A portrait of her was preserved in the Family.

4. Paul Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, sixth child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of same place, was born there the 5th of December, 1748. (Birth Registered on Westerly Records, January 8th, 1759.)

4. Amelia Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, seventh child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of same place, was born there the 19th of April, 1751. (Birth Registered on Westerly Records, the 8th of January, 1719.)

4. Sarah Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, eighth child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of same place, was born there the 18th of October, 1753. (Birth Registered on Westerly Records, January 8th, 1759.

4. Harriet Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, ninth child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of same place, was born there the 18th of May, 1756. (Birth Registered on Westerly Records, page 76, by Silas Greenman, Town Clerk.)

FIFTH GENERATION.

5. William Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, first child of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, third child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, eighth child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, first child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the first named place Circa 1767.

5. Joshua Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, second child of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, was born there Circa 1770.

He sailed from Boston with his father Anno 1790, bound for Calcutta, in the East Indies, and died during the voyage.

5. Mrs. Elizabeth Babcock Ingersoll, of Boston, Massachusetts, fourth child (third died young) of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, was born there the 21st of February, 1780. She died the 9th of May, 1870, aged ninety years.

She was married in Boston, Massachusetts, Anno 1813, to Nathaniel Ingersoll, of Vermont, by whom she had issue, two children, viz:

6. Nathaniel Ingersoll, born in Boston, Mass., Anno 1814. He died unmarried in Boston, Mass., in June, 1836.

6. Henry Ingersoll, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1816. He died unmarried, in Boston, Mass., September, 1736.

5. Mrs. Martha Hubbard Babcock Higginson, of Boston, Massachusetts, fifth child of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, was born there the 7th of April, 1781. She died the 29th of September, 1863.

She was married in Boston, Massachusetts, Circa 1800, to George Higginson, son of Stephen Higginson, of same place, by whom she had issue, six children, as follows:

6. Martha Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa, 1801.

She died in Boston, Mass., Anno 1833. She was married in Boston, Mass., Circa 1824, to Augustus Aspinwall, by whom she had no children.

6. Susan Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1803. She was unmarried in 1848.

6. George Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1805.

He was living in Boston in 1848. He was married there the 1st of November, 1832, to Mary Lee, daughter of Henry Lee, of same place, by whom he had issue, five children, viz:

i. George Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Anno 1833.

ii. Henry Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1835.

iii. James Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1837.

iv. Mary Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1839.

v. Frances Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Anno 1841.

6. James Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1807.

He sailed for Calcutta, in the East Indies Anno 1836, where he was living unmarried in 1848.

6. Sarah Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1809. She died in Boston, Mass., Circa, 1815.

6. John Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1811. He died in Boston, Mass., Circa 1825.

George Higginson died in Boston, Mass. Circa 1811. His widow was married secondly, in Boston, Mass., Circa, 1812, to her late husband's brother, James P. Higginson, by whom she had seven children, as follows:

6. Frances Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., in May, 1813.

She was living in Boston, Mass., in 1848. She was married there in September, 1839, to Charles Head, of same place. No issue in 1848.

6. Louisa Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1815. She resided there unmarried in 1848.

6. Sarah Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1817. She resided there unmarried in 1848.

6. Charles I. Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., 1819. He resided there unmarried in 1848.

6. Mary Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1822. She died in Boston, Mass., Circa 1825.

6. John Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1825. He resided there unmarried in 1848.

6. Frederick Higginson, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1827. He resided there unmarried in 1848.

5. Mrs. Mary Green Babcock Gore Russell, of Boston, Mass., sixth child of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, was born there in July, 1782. She lived there all her lifetime, and died in Paris, France, while on a visit, Anno 1837, aged fifty-four years.

She was married in Boston, Mass., Circa 1805, to John Gore, of Boston, Mass., by whom she had issue, three children, viz:

6. Louisa Gore, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1806. She died in London, Eng., Anno 1812.

6. John Gore, born in Boston, Mass., Circa, 1808. He lived in Boston, Mass., in 1848, and was married.

6. Louisa Gore, born in Boston, Mass., Circa 1812.

She went to Paris with her mother, in 1837, and to Florence in the same year, where she was living in 1848.

She was married in Paris in 1837, to Horatio Greenough the American Sculptor, of Boston, Mass. No children in 1848.

After Mr. Gore died, his widow was married secondly, in Boston, to Joseph Russell of same place, by whom she had no issue.

5. HENRY BABCOCK, of Boston, Massachusetts, and Island of Bourbon, seventh child of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, was born there the 1st of April, 1784, whence he sailed Anno 1807, for the East Indies, and was wrecked off the Island of Bourbon, near Madagascar, in the Indian Ocean. He thereupon took up his residence on the Island and lived there the residue of his lifetime. He died and was buried there Anno 1830.

He was married on the Island of Bourbon, Circa 1809, and had issue, three children, viz:

6. Henry Babcock, born on Bourbon Island, Circa 1810. He died unmarried, Circa 1830.

6. Eliza Babcock, born on Bourbon Island, Circa 1812. She was married Anno 1832.

6. Louisa Babcock, born on Bourbon Island, Circa 1815. She was unmarried in 1848.

5. FRANCIS BABCOCK, of Boston, Massachusetts and New York City, eighth child of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, was born there 6th of May, 1786, whence he removed, Circa 1815, to Woburn, Massachusetts—thence Anno 1827, to Rochester, New York—and thence the 1st of May, 1830, to New York.

On the 16th day of December, 1832, he sailed from New York as Supercargo of Brig Texas, bound for the Coast of Africa, and died on board of the vessel, the 25th of May, 1833, aged forty-seven years.

He was married in Boston, Massachusetts, by Dr. Kirkland, the 16th of September, 1809, to Alice Wyer, daughter of Edward Wyer, of same place, by whom he had nine children, viz:

6. Francis Henry Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., the 14th of February, 1811.

6. Alice Wyer Babcock, born in Boston, Mass., the 11th of March, 1814.

6. Maria Ann Babcock, born in Woburn, Mass., the 12th of February, 1816.

6. Louisa Babcock, born in Woburn, Mass., the 30th of December, 1817.

6. William Fitzpatrick Babcock, born in Woburn, Mass., the 25th of February, 1820.

6. Emily Wilson Babcock, born in Woburn, Mass., the 30th of October, 1821.

6. Eleanor Babcock, born in Woburn, Mass., the 25th of July, 1823.

6. Frederick Adam Babcock, born in Woburn, Mass., the 5th of July, 1825.

6. Edward Courtland Babcock, born in Rochester, N. Y., the 21st of August, 1828.

5. LOUISA BABCOCK, of Boston, Massachusetts, ninth child of Adam Babcock of Westerly, Rhode Island, and same place, was born there the 6th of December, 1799, where she lived all her lifetime, and died unmarried Circa 1824.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6. FRANCIS HENRY BABCOCK, of Boston, Massachusetts, and New York City, first child of Francis Babcock, of same places, eighth child of Adam Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, and first named place, third child of Hon. Joshua Babcock, of Westerly, Rhode Island, eighth child of Captain James Babcock, of same place, first child of Captain John Babcock, of Essex County, England, and Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island, was born at the first named place, the 14th of February, 1811, at 8 A. M., whence he was taken with his father Anno 1815, to Woburn, Massachusetts, and in 1827 to Rochester,

New York. Thence the 1st of May, 1830, to New York, where he died the 7th of February, 1862.

He was married in New York, the 9th of December, 1841, to Rebecca Howell, daughter of Benjamin B. Howell, of New York, by whom he had nine children:

7. Francis Howell Babcock, born in New York, the 3rd of September, 1842. He died in Elizabeth, N. J., the 9th of October, 1866. Eight children died infants.

6. Alice Wyer Babcock, of New York, second child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, and New York, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, the 11th of March, 1814. She was taken with her parents to Woburn, Massachusetts, in the next year. Thence in 1827, to Rochester, New York, and thence 1st of May, 1830, where she has since lived and now (1881) resides, at No. 342 West 19th Street, unmarried.

6. Maria Ann Babcock, of New York, third child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, and New York, was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, the 12th of February, 1816, whence she was taken with her parents in 1827, to Rochester, New York, and thence 1st of May, 1830, to New York, where she died unmarried the 22d of November, 1854.

6. Louisa Babcock, of New York, fourth child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, and New York, was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, the 30th of December, 1817, whence she was taken with her parents in 1827, to Rochester, New York, and thence 1st of May, 1830, to New York, where she has since lived, and now (1881) resides unmarried, at No. 342 West 19th Street.

6. Hon. William Fitzpatrick Babcock, of New York, and New Orleans, Louisiana, and San Francisco, California, fifth child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, and New York, was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, the 28th of February, 1820, whence he was taken with his parents in 1827, to Rochester, New York, and thence 1st of May, 1830, to New York City. He removed to New Orleans, Louisiana, Anno 1845, and thence in 1852, to San Francisco, California, where he has since lived and now (1881) resides.

HON. WILLIAM F. BABCOCK.

Closely connected with every step in the development of the Pacific Coast, and especially of the State of California and the City of San Francisco, stands the name of the Hon. William F. Babcock, a gentleman whose long experience in business affairs, intuitive knowledge of men, rare executive abilities and pleasant social qualities, have won for him the highest respect and confidence of his fellow-citizens.

Bringing with him the gentlemanly instincts and courteous manners inherited from generations of cultured ancestors, Mr. Babcock has not only maintained the dignity of his Ancestry, but has added to the lustre of the Family Name, by the eminent ability which he has displayed in the administration of all the great and important interests intrusted to him; and by the reputation which he has gained as a conscientious and honorable business man.

The father of Mr. Babcock was Francis Babcock, born in Boston, Massachusetts, Anno 1786, who graduated at Harvard College, Anno 1806, and died Anno 1834. Whose father was Adam Babcock, a high-minded,

W. S. Babcock

honorable and successful Merchant of Boston, Massachusetts, who was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, Anno 1740, and died in Boston, Massachusetts, Anno 1817. He was son of the Hon. Joshua Babcock, an eminent Physician and Statesman, of Westerly, Rhode Island, who died there Anno, 1783, aged seventy-seven years. He graduated at Yale College, Anno 1737. Dr. Joshua Babcock was the eighth child of Captain James Babcock, of Misquamokuck (now Westerly), Rhode Island, who was born there Anno 1650. He was the first white male child born in the Narragansett Country, and while his parents were living among the Narragansett Indians. He died Anno 1737. He was the first child of John Babcock, the Progenitor of this branch of the Family in America, who was born probably in Wivenhoe, Essex County, England, Circa 1625, Emigrated Circa 1640, and first appears at Newport, Rhode Island, Anno 1642. Thus, if a long line of honored and honorable Ancestors has any value in this cynical and practical age, Mr. Babcock certainly began life on very favorable terms.

He was born near Boston, Massachusetts, the 25th of February, 1820. He was early inclined to a Commercial life—a calling in which some of his Ancestors had earned both fortune and renown—his grandfather having, as just noted, been one of the eminent Merchants of Boston, Massachusetts. When sixteen years of age he entered the Counting-room of Messrs. Davis, Brooks & Co., in the City of New York, and remained there until 1845, when he relinquished his position in the New York House and assumed the charge of the business of the firm in New Orleans, which he continued to direct until 1849, when he established a business of his own. In 1850, he married Miss Kate Duer Babcock, a second cousin, a direct descendant of Col. Henry Babcock, above mentioned. On her maternal side she was a great grand-daughter of the Earl of Sterling, of Revolutionary memory.) Two years later he joined the "innumerable host" then sweeping Westward, and as Agent of the old House of Davis, Brooks & Co., took up his residence in San Francisco, California, where he has since resided.

The City of San Francisco having just been previously visited by a destructive fire, was then little more than a skeleton, being mainly composed of temporary structures, scattered over its sand hills, and along its wharves. Except for its unrivalled geographical position, and the vast natural wealth of the country of which it was the Metropolis, there was little to foreshadow the future greatness of San Francisco. But Mr. Babcock was an observant and far-sighted man.

He saw that the City was destined to become one of the greatest on the Continent, and at once threw himself into the work of making it such. Few of his contemporaries have accomplished more in that direction. For two years he conducted the extensive business of the House of Davis, Brooks & Co., with which he had been so long associated in New York and New Orleans, taking charge of their Steamers on the Pacific.

His eminent executive ability did not long escape the attention of the Pacific Mail Steamship Company, and in 1854 he was tendered the Agency of this powerful Corporation, and the management of their Steamships—in connection with Mr. A. B. Forbes—a position for which he was admirably adapted, and which he promptly accepted.

To a Commercial training of great thoroughness, covering a period of many years, Mr. Babcock added other requisites not less

valuable and indispensable, an accurate knowledge of character, the power of command, the ability to grasp and manage a multitude of things without confusion; and consummate executive skill, which always made him master of the most difficult situation.

For nearly nine years consecutively, he carried the burden of administration of this Company, then one of the richest and most powerful in the country, and ruled its affairs with almost autocratic sway. No man on the Pacific Coast was charged with weightier business responsibilities, and none, probably, wielded more influence in commercial and business circles. His well-known integrity, independence and experience, inspired confidence in his judgment on all commercial and financial questions, and invested his opinion with unusual influence among his fellow-citizens.

In 1862 Mr. Babcock retired from this responsible position, and, after escaping from its onerous and exacting duties, enjoyed the rest to which he was so well entitled, for the brief space of two years; but the habits of a lifetime cannot be changed at will, and he soon yearned to take up again the active duties of business, to which he had been accustomed.

In February, 1864, he was made President of the Spring Valley Water Works, and entered with characteristic ability and zeal upon the work of securing to San Francisco a full supply of water.

At first these Water Works were not designed to supply the whole City, and at the time of Mr. Babcock's accession to office, they were only capable of furnishing five or six hundred thousand gallons daily; but, with his accustomed capacity for great enterprises, he determined to enlarge the Works, increase the supply of water, and adapt them to the wants of the whole City; and so efficiently did he perform his duties that at the time he withdrew from the Presidency of the Company, the Works were capable of delivering twelve millions of gallons per day.

In no City on this Continent, probably, were the practical difficulties of providing an abundant and regular flow of water, so great as in San Francisco. The long drought of the California summer, in which there is no rain-fall, and the possible failure of rain in some winters, compelled the Company to provide a prodigious quantitiy of water in advance, and to store it in vast reservoirs, in case of need. This was by no means an easy task, but, fortunately, Mr. Babcock's habits as a sportsman had made him familiar with the whole country for fifty miles around the City of San Francisco. He had climbed every mountain, and skirted every stream and lakelet, with gun or fishing-rod in hand, and was thus acquainted with all the available water sources.

The sagacity, foresight and executive ability which had been illustrated in his successful conduct of the business of the Pacific Mail Steamship Company, were equally conspicuous in the Presidency of the Spring Valley Water Works, and he retired from the office after eleven years of most arduous service, with the reputation of having administered his responsible trust with great skill and fidelity; his resignation being offered in consequence of the change in the ownership of the stock of the Company.

In 1866 Mr. Babcock became a partner in the old and highly respectable House of Alsop & Co., and so remained until 1871,

when the partnership expired by limitation, and the firm of Parrott & Co. assumed the business. He has been in that Commercial House ever since as its Managing partner.

The habit of rambling over the mountains in his field sports, has doubtless been the means of preserving to Mr. Babcock that superb health and vigor which he possesses, and which have made it possible for him to perform the Herculean labors which he has accomplished as the head of the great Corporation over which he has presided. Regarding his natural endowment of a sound constitution and fine physical health as a sacred trust, he has never allowed the cares of business to divert him from the proper care of himself, and he has persistently and regularly taken bodily exercise, and walked to and from his place of business every day. So vigorous and athletic is he, that at the age when most men become infirm, he still shows the elasticity, strength and endurance of youth. At this day few men can keep pace with him on a hunt, or endure equal hardship.

Though not a "Millionaire," he possesses ample means upon which he lives generously, as becomes a gentleman of fortune and refined tastes; but Mr. Babcock does not belong to the class of moneyed men who indulge themselves in prodigality, and forget the wants of others. He is eminently philanthropic, and gives liberally, and yet unostentatiously, to many charities. In Religion he has, despite the defection of his first American Ancestors to Puritanism, shown his preference for the Ancient Church of his British Ancestors, and is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal Church of the Trinity in San Francisco, of which for many years he has been a Vestryman or Warden.

Politically, Mr. Babcock is a very pronounced Republican, and during the war to maintain the Union, was a firm believer in the wisdom of the Administration in denying the right of secession, and in enforcing with all the power of the Nation, the submission to the Constitution and Laws by the Rebellious States. He saw clearly the folly of those who schemed to take California out of the Union, and he may ever feel a proud satisfaction in having contributed the weight of his influence in preserving the loyalty of his adopted State.

In 1874, Mr. Babcock was elected to the honorable and influential position of President of the San Francisco Chamber of Commerce, and was re-elected the next year, also in 1880 and again in 1881.

Such is the Record—extending over more than a quarter of a Century—of a Representative Man in the truest sense of the phrase. It is to a few such public-spirited and enterprising gentlemen that the Pacific Coast owes its present prosperity.

Hon. William F. Babcock was married in New York, the 15th of October, 1850, to Kate Duer Babcock, daughter of Henry Babcock, of New England and New Orleans, Louisiana, (she died in San Francisco, California, 3d of August, 1879), by whom he had five children, viz:

7. William Babcock, born in New Orleans, La., the 12th of August, 1851, and was taken to San Francisco, California, in 1854, where he now (1881) resides.

   He was married in London, England, 31st of October, 1877, to Helena, daughter of George W. Kimball, of Augusta, Maine. One child—

   1. Helena Kimball Babcock, born in San Francisco, California, 22d of November, 1879. Died May 29th, 1880.

7. Alice Wyer Babcock, born in New Orleans, La., the 25th of December, 1852, and was taken to

San Francisco, California, in 1854, where she now (1881) resides.

She was married in San Francisco, California, 23d of April, 1879, to Charles Brooks Brigham, son of William Brigham, of Boston, Mass., by whom she has had two children, viz:

I. Alice Wyer Brigham, born in Paris, France, in January, 1880, and now (1881) living in San Francisco, California.

II. A son, born in San Francisco, California, 27th of July, 1881.

7. Edward Courtland Babcock, born in San Francisco, Cal., the 30th of January, 1856. He died in San Francisco, Cal., the 31st of January, 1856.

7. Harry Babcock, born in San Francisco, Cal., the 12th of October, 1857. Now (1881) there.

7. Kate Duer Babcock, born in San Francisco, Cal., the 24th of December, 1859. Now (1881) there.

6. Mrs. Emily Wilson Babcock Howell, of Elizabeth, New Jersey, sixth child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, and New York, was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, 30th of October, 1821, whence she was taken with her parents, in 1827, to Rochester, New York, and thence 1st of May, 1830, to New York. She removed to Baltimore, Maryland, in 1851, and returned to New York, in 1861, whence she removed to Elizabeth, New Jersey, in 1865, where she has since lived and now (1881) resides.

She was married in New York, by Rev. Dr. Bird Wilson, 3rd of December, 1851, to Henry W. Howell, son of Benjamin B. Howell, of New York, by whom she has had three children, viz:

7. Francis Babcock Howell, born in New York, the 8th of October, 1852. He now (1881) resides at St. Paul, Minnesota.

7. Edward Howell, born in Baltimore, Md., the 15th of May, 1855. He now (1881) resides in New York.

7. Henry Wilson Howell, born in Baltimore, Md., the 17th of June, 1859. He now (1881) resides in New York.

6. Eleanor Babcock, of New York, seventh child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Massachusetts, and New York, was born at Woburn, Massachusetts, 25th of July, 1823, whence she was taken with her parents, in 1827, to Rochester, New York, and thence 1st of May, 1830, to New York, where she died unmarried, 29th of June, 1876.

6. Frederick Adam Babcock, of Elizabeth, New Jersey, eighth child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Mass., and New York, was born at Woburn, Mass., 5th of July, 1825, and was taken with his parents, in 1827, to Rochester, New York, and thence 1st of May, 1830, to New York, whence he removed to Elizabeth, New Jersey, where he now (1881) resides.

He was married in New York, by Rev. Henry Whitehouse, 17th of January, 1849, to Caroline M. Biddle, daughter of Edward Biddle, of Philadelphia, and New York, by whom he has had six children, as follows:

7. Eliza Babcock, born in Brooklyn, L. I., in 1850. She died at the age of two years.

7. George Higginson Babcock, born in Brooklyn, L. I., in June, 1852.

7. Edward Biddle Babcock, born in Brooklyn, L. I., Circa 1854.

7. Frederick Babcock, born in Harlem, N. Y., Circa 1856.

7. Caroline Bartlett Babcock, born in Elizabeth, N. J., Circa 1858.

7. Eleanor Babcock, born in Elizabeth, N. J., Circa 1860.

6. Rev. Edward Courtland Babcock, of New York, ninth child of Francis Babcock, of Boston, Mass., and New York, was born in Rochester, New York, 21st of August, 1828, whence he was taken with his parents, 1st of May, 1830, to New York, where he died unmarried, 30th of December, 1855.

End

1614